



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### **Usage guidelines**

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

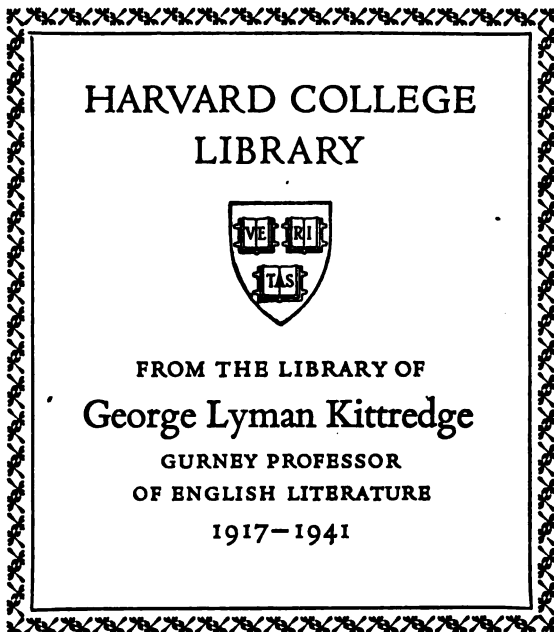
### **About Google Book Search**

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

13484  
22.105



13484.22.105







1228<sup>10</sup> *New Shakspere Society.*

Series II.

---

The Tragedie

OF

C Y M B E L I N E.

---

*REPRINTED FROM THE FIRST FOLIO, 1623.*

WITH COLLATIONS OF THE SECOND, THIRD, AND FOURTH FOLIOS,

BY

W. J. CRAIG, M.A.

EDDIE COOPER GIBB

PUBLISHED FOR

*The New Shakspere Society*

BY N. TRÜBNER & CO., 57, 59, LUDGATE HILL,

LONDON, E.C., 1884

The following Publications of the *New Shakspeare Society* have been issued

For 1874:

- Series I. Transactions.** 1. Part I, containing 4 Papers, editions of the genuine parts of *Timon* and *Pericles*, and details of that of *Henry VIII*, &c.  
**Series II. Plays.** The 1597 and 1599 Quartos of *Romeo and Juliet*, in a. simple Reprints; b. Parallel Texts, by P. A. Daniel, [b. presented by H.R.H. Prince Leopold, Duke of Albany].  
**Series IV. Shakspeare Allusion-Books.** 1. Part I. 1592-8 A.D. (Greenes Goodnesworth of Wit, 1592; Chettle's 'Kind-Harts Dreame,' 1593; five sections from Meres's *Palladis Tamia*, 1598, &c.) ed. C. M. Ingleby, LL.D.

For 1875:

- Series I. Transactions,** 2, 3. 1874, Part II; 1875 6, Part I, Containing Papers by the late Messrs Simpson, and Spedding, and by Profs. Ingram and Delius, &c., with Reports of Discussions.  
**Series II. Plays.** 4. A revised Edition of the second, or 1599, Quarto of *Romeo and Juliet*, collated with the other Quartos and the Folios; edited by P. A. Daniel, Esq., with Notes, &c. 5, 6. *Henry V*, a. Reprints of the Quarto and Folio, edited by Dr Brinsley Nicholson.  
**Series III. Originals and Analogues.** 1. Part I. a. The Tragical Historie of *Romeus and Juliet*, written first in Italian by Bandell, and nowe in Englishe by Ar[thur] Br[ooke], 1562; edited by P. A. Daniel, Esq. b. The goodly hystory of the true and constant loue between Rhomeo and Julietta; from Painter's *Palace of Pleasure*, 1567; edited by P. A. Daniel, Esq.

For 1876:

- Series II. Plays.** 7, 8. *The Two Noble Kinsmen*, by Shakspeare and Fletcher; a. A Reprint of the Quarto of 1634; b. a revised Edition, with Notes, by Harold Littledale, Esq., B.A., Trinity College, Dublin. (The latter presented by Richard Johnson, Esq.)  
**Series VI. 2.** a. *Tell-Trothes New-yeares Gift*, 1593, with *The passionate Morrice*. b. John Lane's *Tom Tel-Troths message, and his Pens Complaint*, 1600. c. Thomas Powell's *Tom of all Trades, or the Plaine Pathway to Preferment*, 1631. d. *The Glasse of Godly Loue*, [1569]. (Presented by 3 Members of the Society.) Edited by F. J. Furnivall, M.A.  
3. William Stafford's *Examination of certeyne Complaints in these our Days*, 1581; ed. F. D. Matthew and F. J. Furnivall. (Presented by the Rt. Hon. the Earl of Derby.)  
4. Phillip Stubbes's *Anatomie of Abuses*, 1 May, 1583; Part I, § 1; ed. F. J. Furnivall.  
**Series VIII. Miscellanies.** 1. Prof. Spalding on *The Two Noble Kinsmen*, and the Characteristics of SHAKSPEARE'S style (1833). With Memoir by Dr Hill Burton, and Forewords by F. J. Furnivall.

For 1877:

- Series I. Transactions.** 4. Part II. for 1875-6, containing Papers by Prof. Delius, Miss J. Lee, &c., Time-Analyses of the *Merchant of Venice*, *Othello*, &c., Brutus's and Antony's speeches over Cæsar's corpse, from the English *Appian's Chronicle*, &c.  
**Series II. Plays.** 9. *Henry V*, Parallel-Texts of the First Quarto (1600) and First Folio (1623) editions, edited by Brinsley Nicholson, M.D., with an Introduction by P. A. Daniel, Esq.  
**Series VI. Shakspeare's England.** 1. William Harrison's *Description of England*, 1577, 1587, edited from its two versions by Fredk. J. Furnivall, M.A. Part I, with an enlarged copy of Norden's Map of London by van den Keere, 1593, and Notes on it by H. B. Wheatley, Esq.

For 1878:

- Series I. Transactions.** 5. Part I. for 1877-9, containing Papers by Mr Spedding, Mr Rose, &c.  
**Series VI. Shakspeare's England.** 5. William Harrison's *Description of England*, 1577, 1587, Pt II, with Maps and Engravings, ed. by F. J. Furnivall, M.A.  
**Series VIII. Miscellanies.** 2. Robert Chester's *Love's Martyr*, 1601, in which Shakspeare's lines on the 'Phœnix and Turtle' were first publisht, edited by the Rev. A. B. Grosart, LL.D.

For 1879:

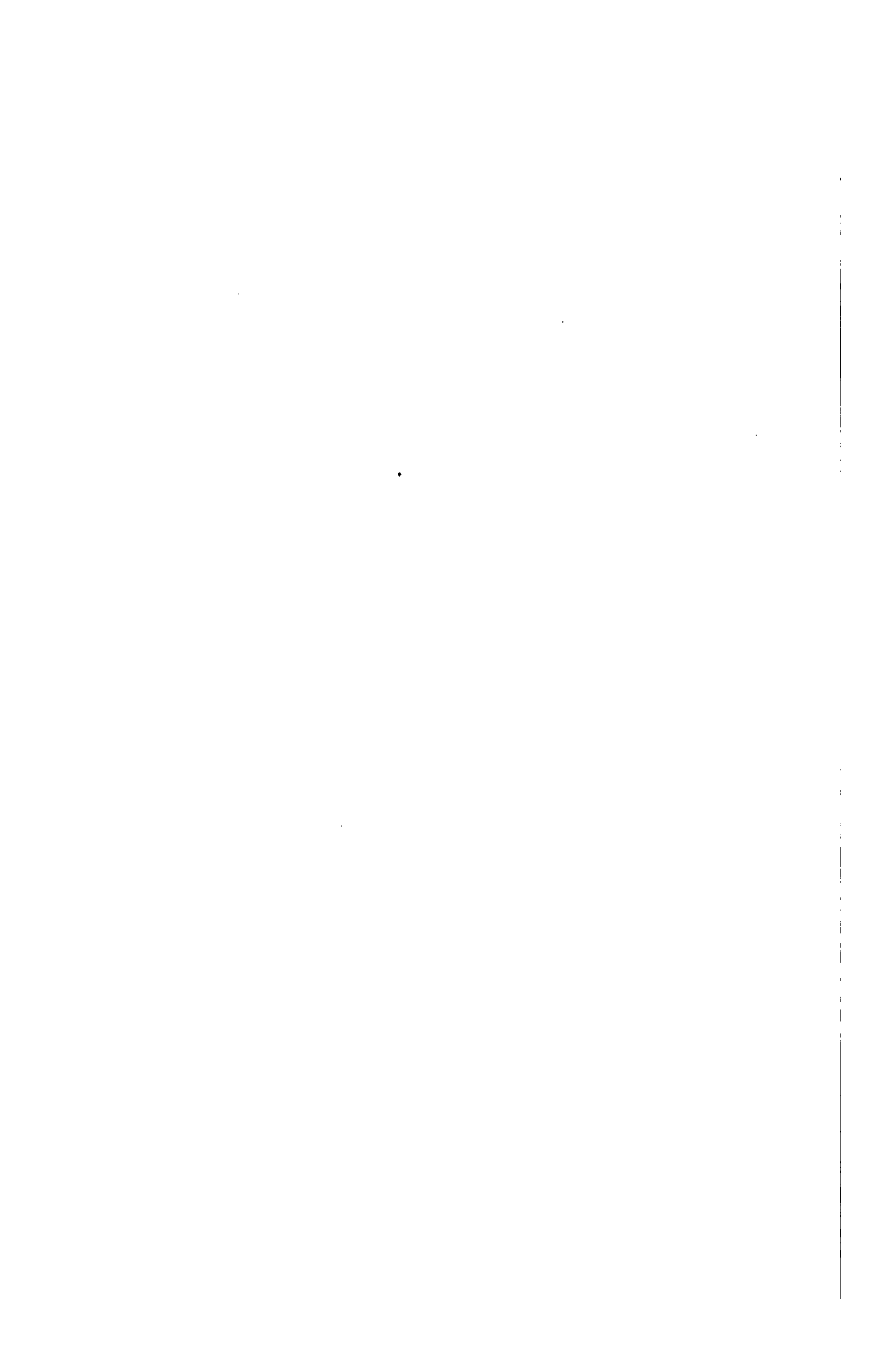
- Series I. Transactions.** 6. Part II. for 1877-9, Mr Daniel's Time-Analyses of Shakspeare's Plots.  
**Series IV. Allusion-Books.** 2. *Shakspeare's Centurie of Praise*, the 2nd edition, by C. M. Ingleby, LL.D., and Miss L. Toulmin Smith. (Presented mainly by Dr Ingleby.)  
**Series VI. Stubbes's Anatomie of Abuses** (in Dress & Manners), Part I, Section 2, with extracts from his Life of his Wife, 1591, and other Works, with many woodcuts: ed. F. J. Furnivall, M.A.

For 1880:

- Series I. Transactions.** 7. Part III. for 1877-9, Papers by Miss Phipson, Mr Ruskin, &c.  
**Series II. Plays.** 10. *Henry V*: c. a revised edition of the Play, by Walter G. Stone, Esq.  
**Series VI. Shakspeare's England.** 7. *The Rogues and Vagabonds of Shakspeare's Youth*, ed. by E. Viles and F. J. Furnivall. (Presented by Mr Furnivall.)







THE TRAGEDIE  
OF  
CYMBELINE.

---

*REPRINTED FROM THE FIRST FOLIO, 1623.*

---

---

The Tragedie  
OF  
CYMBELINE.

---

*REPRINTED FROM THE FIRST FOLIO, 1623,*

WITH COLLATIONS OF THE SECOND, THIRD, AND  
FOURTH FOLIOS,

BY  
W. J. CRAIG, M.A.,

TRINITY COLLEGE, DUBLIN.

PUBLISHED FOR  
**The New Shakspeare Society**  
BY N. TRÜBNER & CO., 57, 59, LUDGATE HILL,  
LONDON, 1883.

13484.22.105



Series II. No. 11.

CLAY AND TAYLOR, THE CHAUCER PRESS, BUNGAY.

## CORRECTION.

*Digby Mysteries*.—Correction for p. 239, col. 2.

3af 122/1799 is 'port Jaffa or Joppa'. Compare in F. J. F.'s edition of *Andrew Boorde*, E. E. Text Soc. p. 220: "when you come to porte Iaffe, you shal go a foote to Ierusalem, except you be sycke, for at port Iaffe you enter in to the Holy Land;" and p. 348, from Sir Richard Torkington's *Diary*, 1517: "At Jaffe begynnyth the holy londe. . . In Jaff, Seynt Petir reysid from deth, Tabitam, the sarvaunt of the Appostolis."

sponds with the two other copies of the same Folio, 1664, in the Museum, but differs in a few particulars from the copy in the Library of Trinity College, Dublin, which I also collated. With these I collated the 2nd Folio 1632, the 3rd Folio 1664, the 4th Folio 1685: all the differences are set forth exactly in this edition.

I have been assisted throughout by the counsels of our Director, Mr. F. J. Furnivall, M.A., without whose encouragement I should have scarcely persevered in the task, and it was chiefly in deference to his suggestion that I added a collation of Folios 3 and 4 to my scheme.

2 February, 1883.

W. J. CRAIG.

P.S. The Society's edition of *Cymbeline* will now be that in the *Old Spelling Shakspeare*, of which the 3 vols. of *Comedies* are now at press. If Mr. Craig will hereafter put his Introduction and Notes to the Play together for the Society, they will be publisht in a separate volume.—  
F. J. F

1883

Series II. No. 11.

CLAY AND TAYLOR, THE CHAUCER PRESS, BUNGAY.

NOTICE.

The Tragedie of Cymbeline.

I FOLIO 1623.

A FEW words are necessary to explain the conditions under which I have the honour of presenting this reprint of *Cymbeline* to the Society.

Some years ago I undertook to publish a critical edition of the play, and in consequence I devoted much time and labour to the subject in its several branches; but, when I had brought my work to an advanced stage of preparation, a combination of unfortunate circumstances obliged me to abandon it, at least for some time.

The present publication represents that portion of my labour which was spent in the collation of the Folios. This may appear at first sight to have been performed with unnecessary attention to accuracy in the minutest details. But I am of opinion that a mere selection of certain variations could not be entitled to the consideration of scholars. I, therefore, lay before readers every difference, small and great, which is to be found, and leave each student to determine for himself their relative importance. Perfect accuracy is the first requisite in such an undertaking, which indeed can scarcely lay claim to much other literary merit; this has been my endeavour, and with the object of attaining it I have spared no pains.

The text is founded on "the Grenville" copy of the first Folio edition of Shakspeare's plays, 1623, in which *Cymbeline* occupies pages 369—399 (misprinted 993) inclusive. This copy in every respect corresponds with the two other copies of the same Folio, F1, in the British Museum, but differs in a few particulars from the copy in the Library of Trinity College, Dublin, which I also collated. With these I collated the 2nd Folio 1632, the 3rd Folio 1664, the 4th Folio 1685: all the differences are set forth exactly in this edition.

I have been assisted throughout by the counsels of our Director, Mr. F. J. Furnivall, M.A., without whose encouragement I should have scarcely persevered in the task, and it was chiefly in deference to his suggestion that I added a collation of Folios 3 and 4 to my scheme.

2 February, 1883.

W. J. CRAIG.

P.S. The Society's edition of *Cymbeline* will now be that in the *Old-Spelling Shakspeare*, of which the 3 vols. of *Comedies* are now at press. If Mr. Craig will hereafter put his Introduction and Notes to the Play together for the Society, they will be published in a separate volume.—  
F. J. F







THE TRAGEDIE OF  
CYMBELINE.

[I. 1.] *Actus Primus. Scena Prima.*

*Enter two Gentlemen.*

1. *Gent.*

[p. 369, col. 1] **O**u do not meet a man but Frownes.  
Our bloods no more obey the Heauens  
Then our Courtiers :

4 Still feeme, as do's the Kings.

2 *Gent.* But what's the matter ?

1. His daughter, and the heire of's kingdome (whom

He purpos'd to his wiues sole Sonne, a Widdow

8 That late he married) hath ferr'd her selfe

Vnto a poore, but worthy Gentleman. She's wedded,

Her Husband banish'd; she imprison'd, all

Is outward forrow, though I thinke the King

12 Be touch'd at very heart.

2 None but the King ?

*Tragedie]* Tragedy F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*Scena Prima]* F<sub>2</sub>; Scena Prima

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
1. *do]* F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *doe* F<sub>2</sub>. *Frownes]*

frownes F<sub>2</sub>; frowns F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

2. *bloods]* F<sub>2</sub>; blouds F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Heauens]* heavens F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Hea-

uens F<sub>4</sub>.

3. *Then]* F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.

a—F1.

I

4. *seeme, as]* seeme as F<sub>2</sub>; seem

as F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

5. *whats]* F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *whats* F<sub>2</sub>.

6. *daughter]* F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Daughter

F<sub>4</sub>. *heire]* F<sub>2</sub>; heir F<sub>3</sub>; Heir

F<sub>4</sub>. *of's]* F<sub>3</sub>, 4; of's F<sub>2</sub>. *king-*

*dome]* F<sub>2</sub>; Kingdome F<sub>3</sub>;

Kingdom F<sub>4</sub>.

7. *wiues]* wives F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Wives F<sub>4</sub>.

*Sonne]* sonne F<sub>2</sub>; son F<sub>3</sub>; Son

F<sub>4</sub>. *Widdow]* F<sub>2</sub>; Widow F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

8. *selfe]* F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

9. *Vnto]* F<sub>2</sub>; Unto F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *poore]*

F<sub>2</sub>; poor, F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *She's]* F<sub>3</sub>, 4;

Shes F<sub>2</sub>. *wedded,]* F<sub>2</sub>; wedded.

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

10. *Husband]* F<sub>2</sub>, 4; husband F<sub>3</sub>.

11. *thinke]* F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

- 1 He that hath loft her too : so is the Queene,  
That most desir'd the Match. But not a Courtier,  
Although they weare their faces to the bent  
Of the Kings lookes, hath a heart that is not  
Glad at the thing they scowle at.
- 2 And why so ?
- 1 He that hath mis'd the Princesse, is a thing  
Too bad, for bad report : and he that hath her,  
(I meane, that married her, alacke good man,  
And therefore banish'd) is a Creature, such,  
As to seeke through the Regions of the Earth  
For one, his like ; there would be something failing  
In him, that should compare. I do not thinke,  
So faire an Outward, and such stufte Within  
Endowes a man, but hee.
- 2 You speake him farre.
- 1 I do extend him ( Sir ) within himselfe,  
Crush him together, rather then vnfold  
His measure duly.
- 2 What's his name, and Birth ?
- 1 I cannot delue him to the roote : His Father  
Was call'd *Sicillius*, who did ioyne his Honor  
Against the Romanes, with *Cassibulan*,  
But had his Titles by *Tenantius*, whom  
He seru'd with Glory, and admir'd Successe :  
So gain'd the Sur-addition, *Leonatus*.  
And had ( besides this Gentleman in question )

[p. 369,  
col. 1]

16

20

24

28

32

36

40

14. *Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.  
16. *weare*] F2; wear F3, 4.  
17. *lookes*] F2; looks F3, 4.  
18. *scowle*] F2; scoule F3; scoul  
F4.  
19. *why*] F3, 4; wy F2.  
20. *Princesse*] F2, 3; Princess F4.  
22. *meane*] F2; mean F3, 4.  
24. *alacke*] F2; alack F3, 4. *Earth*  
F4; earth F2, 3.  
25. *his like*] he like F2, 3; he  
likes F4.

26. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *thinke*  
F2; think F3, 4.  
27. *faire*] F2; fair, F3, 4. *stufte*  
F2, 3; stuff F4. *Within*  
within F2, 3, 4.  
28. *Endowes*] F2; endows F3, 4.  
*hee*] F2; he F3, 4.  
29. *speake*] F2; speak F3, 4.  
*farre*] F2; fair F3, 4.  
30. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *within*  
which F2, 3, 4. *himselfe*] F2;  
himself F3, 4.  
31. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *vn-*

*fold*] unfold F2, 3, 4.  
32. *duly*] dully F2, 3, 4.  
33. *Whats*] F3, 4; whats F2.  
34. *roote*] F2; root F3, 4. *Father*  
F4; father, F2, 3.  
35. *ioyne*] joyne F2; joyn F3;  
join F4. *Honor*] honor F2;  
honour F3, 4.  
36. *Romanes*] F2; Romans F3, 4.  
*Cassibulan*] Cassibelan F2, 3, 4.  
38. *seru'd*] serv'd F2, 3, 4. *Glory*  
and] Glory and F2, 3, 4. *Suc-*  
*cesse*] F2, 3; Success F4.

- [p. 369, Two other Sonnes, who in the Warres o'th'time  
COL. 1] Dy'de with their Swords in hand. For which, their Father  
Then old, and fond of yffue, tooke such sorrow  
44 That he quit Being ; and his gentle Lady  
[COL. 2] Bigge of this Gentleman ( our Theame ) deceaft  
As he was borne. The King he takes the Babe  
To his protection, cals him *Posthumus Leonatus*,  
48 Bredes him, and makes him of his Bed-chamber,  
Puts to him all the Learnings that his time  
Could make him the receiuer of, which he tooke  
As we do ayre, fast as 'twas minifred,  
52 And in's Spring, became a Harueft : Liu'd in Court  
( Which rare it is to do ) moft prais'd, moft lou'd,  
A fample to the yongeft : to th'more Mature,  
A glaffe that feated them : and to the grauer,  
56 A Childe that guided Dotards. To his Miftris,  
( For whom he now is banifh'd ) her owne price  
Proclaimes how the efteem'd him; and his Vertue  
By her electiō may be truly read, what kind of man he is.  
60 2 I honor him, euen out of your report.  
But pray you tell me, is the sole childe to'th'King ?  
1 His onely childe :  
He had two Sonnes ( if this be worth your hearing,  
64 Marke it ) the eldeft of them, at three yeares old  
I'th'fwathing cloathes, the other from their Nurfery  
Were stolne, and to this houre, no gheffe in knowledge

41. *Sonnes*] F2; Sons F3, 4. *Warres*] F2; Warrs F3; Wars F4.  
42. *Dy'de*] F2; Dy'd F3, 4.  
*Swords*] F2, 4; swords F3.  
*which, their*] which their F2, 3, 4.  
*Father*] F4; father F2, 3.  
43. *issue*] issue F2, 3, 4. *tooke*] F2; took F3, 4.  
45. *Bigge*] F2; big F3, 4. *Theame*] F2; Theam F3, 4; our Theame in brackets F2, 3. *our Theame deceaft* in brackets F4.  
46. *borne*] F2; born F3, 4.  
47. *calls*] calls F2, 3, 4.  
48. *Bredes*] F2; breeds F3, 4.  
50. *receiuer*] receiver F2, 3, 4.

*tooke*] F2; took F3, 4.  
51. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *ayre*] F2; aire F3; air F4. *'twas*] F3, 4; twas F2.  
52. *Harueft*] Harvest F2, 3, 4.  
*Liu'd*] Liv'd F2, 3, 4.  
53. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *lou'd*] loy'd F2, 3, 4.  
54. *yongest*] F2; youngest F3, 4.  
55. *glasse*] F2, 3; glass F4. *grauer*] grauer F2, 3, 4.  
56. *Childe*] child F2, 3; Child F4.  
*Mistris*] F2, 3; Mistriss F4.  
57. *owne*] F2; own F3, 4.  
58. *Proclaimes*] F2; Proclaimes F3, 4.

59. *electiō*] election F2, 3; Election, F4.  
60. *honor*] F2, 3; honour F4. *euen*] even F2, 3, 4.  
61. *childe*] child F2, 3; Child F4.  
62. *onely*] F2; only F3, 4. *childe*] child F2, 3; Child F4.  
63. *Sonnes*] F2; Sons F3, 4.  
64. *Marke*] F2; Mark F3, 4. *yeares*] yeeres F2; years F3, 4.  
65. *cloathes*] F2, 3; Cloaths F4.  
66. *stolne*] F2; stoln F3, 4. *houre*] F2; hour F3, 4. *gheffe*] F2; guease F3; guess F4.

Which way they went.

[p. 369,  
COL. 2]

2 How long is this ago ?

1 Some twenty yeares.

2 That a Kings Children should be so conuey'd,

So slackely guarded, and the searh so flow

That could not trace them.

72

1 Howsoere, 'tis strange,

Or that the negligence may well be laugh'd at :

Yet is it true Sir.

2 I do well beleeeue you.

76

1 We muft forbear. Heere comes the Gentleman,

The Queene, and Princesse.

*Exeunt*

*Scena Secunda.*

[I. 2]

*Enter the Queene, Posthumus, and Imogen.*

*Qn.* No, be affur'd you shall not finde me (Daughter)

After the slander of most Step-Mothers,

Euill-ey'd vnto you. You're my Prifoner, but

Your Gaoler shall deliuer you the keys

4

That locke vp your restraint. For you *Posthumus*,

[p. 370,  
COL. 1]

So soone as I can win th'offended King,

I will be knowne your Aduocate : marry yet

The fire of Rage is in him, and 'twere good

8

You lean'd vnto his Sentence, with what patience

Your wifedome may informe you.

68. ago] F4; agoe F2, 3.

69. yeares] yeeres F2; years F3, 4.

70. conuey'd] convey'd F2, 3, 4.

71. slackely] F2; slackly F3, 4.

73. Howsoere, 'tis] Howsoere, tis F2; Howsoere 'tis F3, 4.

74. laugh'd at] F2, 4; run into one word F3.

75. true Sir] F2, 3; (sir F3) true, Sir F4.

76. do] F3, 4; doe F2. beleeeue you.] beleeeue you, F2; believe you, F3; believe you. F 4.

77. forbear] forbear F2, 3, 4.

Heere] F2; Here F3, 4.

78. Queene] F2; Queen F3, 4.

Princesse] F2, 3; Princess F4.

SCENE II.

*Scena Secunda*] F3, 4; *Scena Secunda* F2.

*Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.

1. *Qn*] Que F2, 3; Qu F4. *finde*] F1; find F2, 3, 4.

3. *Euill*] Evill F2; Evil F3, 4.

*vnto*] unto F2, 3, 4.

4. *Gaoler*] F4; Gaolor F2; Goaler F3.

*deliuer*] deliver F2, 3, 4.

*keyes*] F2; keys F3; Keys F4.

5. *locke*] F2; lock F3, 4. *v<sup>o</sup>*] up F2, 3, 4.

6. *soone*] F2; soon F3, 4.

7. *knowne*] F2; known F3, 4.

*Advocate*] advocate F2, 3, 4.

8. *'twere*] F3, 4; twere F2.

9. *vnto*] unto F2, 3, 4.

10. *wisedome*] F2; wisdom F3; wisdom F4. *informe*] F2; inform F3, 4.

[p. 370, *Post.* 'Please your Highnesse,  
COL. 1] I will from hence to day.

*Qu.* You know the perill :

Ile fetch a turne about the Garden, pittying  
The pangs of barr'd Affections, though the King  
16 Hath charg'd you should not speake together. *Exit*

*Imo.* O dissembling Curtesie ! How fine this Tyrant  
Can tickle where she wounds ? My deereft Husband,  
I something feare my Fathers wrath, but nothing  
20 (Alwayes referu'd my holy duty) what  
His rage can do on me. You must be gone,  
And I shall heere abide the hourelly shot  
Of angry eyes : not comforted to liue,  
24 But that there is this Iewell in the world,  
That I may see againe.

*Post.* My Queene, my Miftris :

O Lady, weepe no more, leaft I giue caufe  
28 To be suspected of more tenderneffe  
Then doth become a man. I will remaine  
The loyall'ft husband, that did ere plight troth.  
My residence in Rome, at one *Filorio's*,  
32 Who, to my Father was a Friend, to me  
Knowne but by Letter ; thither write (my Queene)  
And with mine eyes, Ile drinke the words you fend,  
Though Inke be made of Gall.

*Enter Queene.*

36 *Qu.* Be briefe, I pray you :

11. *'Please*] Please F2, 3, 4. *Highnesse*] F2, 3; Highness F4.  
13. *Qu.*] Que F2, 3, 4 (and all speeches in scene). *perill*] F2, 3; peril F4.  
14. *Ile*] F2; Ile F3, 4. *turne*] F2; turn F3, 4. *pittying*] F2, 3; pitying F4.  
15. *Affections*] F2, 3; affections F4.  
16. *speake*] F2; speak F3, 4.  
17. *Tyrant*] F2; tyrant F3, 4.  
18. *deereft*] F2; dearest F3, 4.  
19. *feare*] F2; fear F3, 4. *Fathers*]

F4; fathers F2, 3.  
20. *Alwayes*] F2, 3; Always F4.  
*reserv'd*] reserv'd F2, 3, 4.  
21. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2.  
22. *heere*] F2; here F3, 4. *hourelly*] F2; hourly F3, 4.  
24. *Iewell*] F2; Jewell F3; Jewel F4.  
25. *againe*] F2; again F3, 4.  
26. *Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.  
27. *weepe*] F2; weep F3, 4. *leaft*] lest F2, 3, 4. *giue*] give F2, 3, 4.  
28. *tenderneffe*] F2, 3; tenderness

F4.  
29. *Then*] F2, 3; Than F4. *remaine*] F2; remain F3, 4.  
31. *Filorio's*] F2; Florio's F3, 4.  
32. *Friend*] Friend F2, 3, 4.  
33. *Knowne*] F2; Known F3, 4.  
*Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.  
34. *Ile*] F2; Ile F3, 4. *drinke*] F2; drink F3, 4.  
35. *Inke*] F2; ink F3, 4.  
*Enter Queene*] F2; enter Queen F3, 4.  
36. *briefe*] F2; brief F3, 4.

<p>If the King come, I shall incurre, I know not          How much of his displeasure: yet Ile moue him          To walke this way: I neuer do him wrong,          But he do's buy my Iniuries, to be Friends:          Payes deere for my offences.</p> <p><i>Pofl.</i> Should we be taking leaue          As long a terme as yet we haue to liue,          The loathnesse to depart, would grow: Adieu.</p> <p><i>Imo.</i> Nay, stay a little:          Were you but riding forth to ayre your selfe,          Such parting were too petty. Looke heere (Loue)          This Diamond was my Mothers; take it (Heart)          But keepe it till you woo another Wife,          When <i>Imogen</i> is dead.</p> <p><i>Pofl.</i> How, how? Another?          You gentle Gods, giue me but this I haue,          And feare vp my embracements from a next,          With bonds of death. Remaine, remaine thou heere,          While sense can keepe it on: And sweetest, fairest,          As I (my poore selfe) did exchange for you          To your so infinite losse; so in our trifles          I fill winne of you. For my sake weare this,          It is a Manacle of Loue, Ile place it          Vpon this fayrest Prisoner.</p> <p><i>Imo.</i> O the Gods!          When shall we see againe?</p>	<p>[p. 370, COL. 1]</p> <p>40</p> <p>44</p> <p>48</p> <p>52</p> <p>50</p> <p>60</p>
---	---

37. *incurre*] F<sub>2</sub>; incur F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 38. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *moue*] move F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 39. *walke*] F<sub>2</sub>; walk F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>.  
 40. *Iniuries*] injuries F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Friends*] friendes. F<sub>2</sub>; friends. F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 41. *deere*] F<sub>2</sub>; dear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 42. *terme*] leave F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 43. *terme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; term F<sub>4</sub>.  
 44. *loathnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; lothness F<sub>4</sub>.  
 46. *ayre*] F<sub>2</sub>; aire F<sub>3</sub>; air F<sub>4</sub>.

*selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 47. *Looke heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; Look here F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Loue*] Love F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 48. *Mothers; take*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Mothers: take F<sub>4</sub>.  
 49. *keepe*] F<sub>2</sub>, keep F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *woo*] wooe F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 52. *Gods*] gods F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *giue*] give F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *haue*] have F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 53. *seare*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; sear F<sub>4</sub>.  
 54. *Remaine, ramaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Remain, remain F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *heere*]

F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 55. *keepe*] F<sub>2</sub>; keep F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 56. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 57. *losse; so*] losse: so F<sub>2</sub>, 3; loss: so F<sub>4</sub>.  
 58. *winne*] F<sub>2</sub>; win F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *weare*] F<sub>2</sub>; wear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 59. *Loue*] Love F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *ple*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; lle F<sub>2</sub>.  
 60. *Vpon*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Unpon F<sub>2</sub>.  
 61. *fayrest*] F<sub>2</sub>; fairest F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 62. *Gods*] F<sub>2</sub>; gods F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 62. *againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 370,  
COL. 1]*Enter Cymbeline, and Lords.**Post.* Alacke, the King.64 *Cym.* Thou bafest thing, auoyd hence, from my fight :

If after this command thou fraught the Court

With thy vnworthineffe, thou dyest. Away,

Thou'rt poyfon to my blood.

68 *Post.* The Gods protect you,

[COL. 2] And blesse the good Remainers of the Court :

I am gone.

*Exit.**Imo.* There cannot be a pinch in death

72 More sharpe then this is.

*Cym.* O difloyall thing,

That should'ft repayre my youth, thou heap'ft

A yeares age on mee.

76 *Imo.* I befeech you Sir,

Harme not your felfe with your vexation,

I am fenfeleffe of your Wrath ; a Touch more rare

Subdues all pangs,all feares.

80 *Cym.* Past Grace ? Obedience?*Imo.* Past hope, and in dispaire, that way past Grace.*Cym.* That might'ft haue had

The sole Sonne of my Queene.

84 *Imo.* O blessed, that I might not : I chose an Eagle,

And did auoyd a Puttocke.

*Cym.* Thou took'ft a Begger, would'ft haue made my

Throne, a Seate for bafeneffe.

88 *Imo.* No, I rather added a lustre to it.63. *Alacke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Alack F<sub>3</sub>, 4.64. *auoyd*] auoyd F<sub>2</sub>; avoid F<sub>3</sub>, 4.66. *vnworthinesse*] unworthinesseF<sub>2</sub>; unworthynesse F<sub>3</sub>; unwor-thiness F<sub>4</sub>.67. *poysan*] F<sub>2</sub>; poison F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*blood*] F<sub>2</sub>; blond F<sub>3</sub>, 4.68. *Gods*] gods F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.69. *blesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; bless F<sub>4</sub>.72. *sharpe*] F<sub>2</sub>; sharp F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *then*]F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.73. *disloyall*] F<sub>2</sub>; disloyal F<sub>3</sub>, 4.74. *should'st*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; shouldst F<sub>2</sub>.*repayre*] F<sub>2</sub>; repair F<sub>3</sub>, 4.75. *yeares*] F<sub>2</sub>; years F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *mee*]me, F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.76. *you Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; you, sir F<sub>3</sub>; you,Sir F<sub>4</sub>.77. *Harme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; harm F<sub>4</sub>.*selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.78. *senselesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; senselessF<sub>4</sub>. *Wrath*] F<sub>2</sub>; wrath F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*Touch*] F<sub>2</sub>; touch F<sub>3</sub>, 4.79. *feares*] F<sub>2</sub>; fears F<sub>3</sub>, 4.81. *dispaire*] F<sub>2</sub>; despair F<sub>3</sub>, 4.82. *might'st*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; mightst F<sub>2</sub>.83. *Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*Queene*] F<sub>2</sub>; Queen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.84. *blessed, that*] F<sub>2</sub>; blessed thatF<sub>3</sub>, 4.85. *auoyd*] auoyd F<sub>2</sub>; avoid F<sub>3</sub>,4. *Puttocke*] F<sub>2</sub>; puttock F<sub>3</sub>, 4.86. *Begger*] F<sub>2</sub>; Beggar F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*would'st*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; wouldst F<sub>2</sub>.87. *Seate*] F<sub>2</sub>; seat F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *basennesse*]basennesse] F<sub>2</sub>; baseness F<sub>3</sub>, 4.



<i>Cym.</i> O thou vilde one !	[p. 370,
<i>Imo.</i> Sir,	COL. 2]
It is your fault that I haue lou'd <i>Posthumus</i> :	
You bred him as my Play-fellow, and he is	92
A man, worth any woman : Ouer-buyes mee	
Almoft the fumme he payes.	
<i>Cym.</i> What? art thou mad ?	
<i>Imo.</i> Almoft Sir : Heauen reftore me : would I were	96
A Neat-heards Daughter, and my <i>Leonatus</i>	
Our Neighbour-Shepheards Sonne.	
<i>Enter Queene.</i>	
<i>Cym.</i> Thou foolish thing ;	
They were againe together : you haue done	100
Not after our command. Away with her,	
And pen her vp.	
<i>Qu.</i> Befeech your patience : Peace	
Deere Lady daughter, peace. Sweet Soueraigne,	104
Leaue vs to our felues, and make your felf fome comfort	
Out of your beft aduice.	
<i>Cym.</i> Nay, let her languifh	
A drop of blood a day, and being aged	108
Dye of this Folly.	<i>Exit.</i>
<i>Enter Pifanio.</i>	
<i>Qu.</i> Fye, you muft giue way :	
Heere is your Seruant. How now Sir ? What newes ?	
<i>Pifa.</i> My Lord your Sonne, drew on my Mafter.	112
<i>Qu.</i> Hah ?	
No harme I truft is done ?	

89. *vilde*] F<sub>2</sub> ; vild F<sub>3</sub> ; vile F<sub>4</sub>.  
 93. *mee*] me F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 94. *fumme*] F<sub>2</sub> ; sum F<sub>3</sub> ; summ F<sub>4</sub>.  
 96. *Heauen*] heaven F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Heauen F<sub>4</sub>.  
 97. *Neat-heards*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Neat-herds F<sub>4</sub>.  
 98. *Neighbour-Shepheards*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Neighbour-Shepherds F<sub>4</sub>.  
*Sonne.*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Enter Queene*] F<sub>2</sub> ; enter Queen

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 100. *againe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*haue*] have F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
 102. *vp*] up F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 104. *Deere*] F<sub>2</sub> ; dear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*daughter*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Daughter F<sub>4</sub>.  
*Soueraigne*] Soueraigne F<sub>2</sub> ; Sovereign F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 105. *self*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; selfe F<sub>2</sub>.  
*haue*] have F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *felues*] selves F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *self*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; selfe F<sub>2</sub>.  
 106. *aduice*] advice F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

107. *Nay, let*] Nay let F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 108. *blood*] F<sub>2</sub> ; bloud F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *a day*] F<sub>2</sub> ; one word F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 110. *Qu.*] Que. F<sub>2</sub>. *Fye*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Fie F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *giue*] give F<sub>2</sub>. *way*] F<sub>2</sub> ; away F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 111. *Here*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Here F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Servant*] Servant F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *news*] F<sub>2</sub> ; news F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 112. *Pisa.*] Pis. F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 114. *harme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; harm F<sub>4</sub>.

[p. 370,  
COL. 2] *Pifa.* There might haue beene,  
But that my Master rather plaid, then fought,  
And had no helpe of Anger : they were parted  
By Gentlemen, at hand.

*Qu.* I am very glad on't.

120 *Imo.* Your Son's my Fathers friend, he takes his part  
To draw vpon an Exile. O braue Sir,  
I would they were in Affricke both together,  
My selfe by with a Needle, that I might pricke  
124 The goer backe. Why came you from your Master ?

*Pifa.* On his command : he would not suffer mee  
To bring him to the Hauen : left these Notes  
Of what commands I should be subiect too,

128 When't pleas'd you to employ me.

*Qu.* This hath beene  
Your faithfull Seruant : I dare lay mine Honour  
He will remaine fo.

[p. 371,  
COL. 1] *Pifa.* I humbly thanke your Highnesse.

*Qu.* Pray walke a-while.

*Imo.* About some halfe houre hence,  
Pray you speake with me ;

136 You shall ( at least ) go see my Lord aboard.  
For this time leaue me.

*Exeunt.*

*Enter Clotten and two Lords.*

1. Sir, I would aduise you to shift a Shirt ; the Vio-

115. <i>beene</i> ] F2 ; been F3, 4.	125. <i>me</i> ] me F2, 3, 4.	Highness F4.
116. <i>then</i> ] F2, 3 ; than F4.	126. <i>Hauen</i> ] haven F2, 3, 4.	133. <i>walke</i> ] F2 ; walk F3, 4. a-
117. <i>helpe</i> ] F2 ; help F3, 4.	<i>Notes</i> ] F2, 3 ; notes F4.	<i>while</i> ] a while F3, 4.
120. <i>Fathers</i> ] F4 ; fathers F2, 3.	127. <i>too</i> ] F2 ; to F3, 2.	134. <i>halfe houre</i> ] F2 ; half hour
<i>friend</i> ] F2, 3 ; friend F4.	128. <i>pleas'd</i> ] F2 ; please F3, 4.	F3, 4.
121. <i>Exile.</i> O] Exile, O F2, 3, 4.	129. <i>beene</i> ] F2 ; been F3, 4.	135. <i>speake</i> ] F2 ; speak F3, 4.
122. <i>Affricke</i> ] Africk F3 ; Africk	130. <i>faithfull</i> ] F2 ; faithful F3, 4.	136. <i>go</i> ] F3, 4 ; goe F2. aboard]
F4.	<i>Honour</i> ] honour F2, 3, 4.	F2 ; aboard F3, 4.
123. <i>selfe</i> ] F2 ; self F3, 4. <i>pricke</i> ]	131. <i>remaine</i> ] F2 ; remain F3, 4.	<i>Scena Tertia</i> ] F3, 4. Scena
F2 ; prick F3, 4.	132. <i>thanke</i> ] F2 ; thank F3, 4.	Tertia F2.
124. <i>backe</i> ] F2 ; back F3, 4.	<i>Highnesse</i> ] F3 ; highnesse F2 ;	1. <i>Shirt</i> ] F2 ; shirt F3, 4.

lence of Action hath made you reek as a Sacrifice: where [p. 371,  
ayre comes out, ayre comes in: There's none abroad so COL. 1]  
wholesome as that you vent. 4

*Clot.* If my Shirt were bloody, then to shift it.  
Haue I hurt him?

2 No faith: not so much as his patience.

1 Hurt him? His bodie's a passable Carkasse if he bee 8  
not hurt. It is a through-fare for Steele if it be not hurt.

2 His Steele was in debt, it went o'th'Backe-side the  
Towne.

*Clot.* The Villaine would not stand me. 12

2 No, but he fled forward still, toward your face.

1 Stand you? you haue Land enough of your owne:  
But he added to your hauing, gaue you some ground.

2 As many Inches, as you haue Oceans (Puppies.) 16

*Clot.* I would they had not come betweene vs.

2 So would I, till you had meafur'd how long a Foole  
you were vpon the ground.

*Clot.* And that shee should loue this Fellow, and re- 20  
fufe mee.

2 If it be a fin to make a true election, she is damn'd.

1 Sir, as I told you alwayes: her Beauty & her Braine  
go not together. Shee's a good signe, but I haue seene 24  
small reflection of her wit.

2 She shines not vpon Fooles, leaft the reflection  
Should hurt her.

*Clot.* Come, Ile to my Chamber: would there had 28  
beene some hurt done.

2. <i>reek</i> ] F <sub>3</sub> , 4; reeke F <sub>2</sub> .	<i>Backe side</i> ] oth' Backe-side F <sub>2</sub> ;	23. <i>alwayes</i> ] F <sub>2</sub> , 3; always F <sub>4</sub> ;
3. <i>ayre</i> ] F <sub>2</sub> ; aire F <sub>3</sub> ; air F <sub>4</sub> .	oth' Back-side F <sub>3</sub> , 4.	& her] and her F <sub>2</sub> , 3, 4. <i>Braine</i> ]
<i>There's</i> ] Theres F <sub>2</sub> ; there's F <sub>3</sub> ,	11. <i>Towne</i> ] F <sub>2</sub> ; Town F <sub>3</sub> , 4.	F <sub>2</sub> ; Brain F <sub>3</sub> , 4.
4.	12. <i>Villaine</i> ] F <sub>2</sub> ; Villain F <sub>3</sub> , 4.	24. <i>go</i> ] F <sub>2</sub> , 4; goe F <sub>2</sub> . <i>Shee's</i> ]
4. <i>wholesome</i> ] F <sub>2</sub> ; wholsome F <sub>3</sub> ,	14. <i>owne</i> ] F <sub>2</sub> ; own F <sub>3</sub> , 4.	Shees F <sub>2</sub> ; She's F <sub>3</sub> , 4. <i>signe</i> ]
4.	17. <i>betweens</i> ] F <sub>2</sub> ; between F <sub>3</sub> ,	F <sub>2</sub> , 3; sign F <sub>4</sub> . <i>seeme</i> ] F <sub>2</sub> ;
5. <i>bloody</i> ] F <sub>2</sub> ; bloody F <sub>3</sub> , 4.	4.	seen F <sub>3</sub> , 4.
8. <i>Carkasse</i> ] F <sub>2</sub> , 3; Carkass F <sub>4</sub> .	18. <i>Foole</i> ] foole F <sub>2</sub> ; fool F <sub>3</sub> ,	26. <i>Fooles</i> ] F <sub>2</sub> ; Fools F <sub>3</sub> , 4.
<i>bee</i> ] be F <sub>2</sub> , 3, 4.	4.	<i>leafe</i> ] leaft F <sub>2</sub> , 3, 4.
9. <i>through-fare</i> ] F <sub>2</sub> , 4; thorough-	20. <i>shee</i> ] she F <sub>2</sub> , 3, 4. <i>Fellow</i> ]	28. <i>Ile</i> ] F <sub>2</sub> ; I'le F <sub>3</sub> , 4.
fare F <sub>3</sub> . <i>Steele</i> ] F <sub>2</sub> ; Steel F <sub>3</sub> , 4.	fellow F <sub>2</sub> , 3, 4.	29. <i>beene</i> ] F <sub>2</sub> ; been F <sub>3</sub> , 4.
10. <i>Steele</i> ] F <sub>2</sub> ; Steel F <sub>3</sub> , 4. <i>o'th'</i>	21. <i>mee</i> ] me F <sub>2</sub> , 3, 4.	

[p. 371, 2 I wish not so, vnlesse it had bin the fall of an Affe,  
COL. 1] which is no great hurt.

32 *Clot.* You'l go with vs ?

1 Ile attend your Lordship.

*Clot.* Nay come, let's go together.

2 Well my Lord.

*Ereunt.*

*Enter Imogen, and Pifanio.*

*Imo.* I would thou grew'ft vnto the shores o'th'Hauen,

And questioned'ft euery Saile : if he should write,

And I not haue it, 'twere a Paper loft

4 As offer'd mercy is : What was the last

That he spake to thee?

*Pifa.* It was his Queene, his Queene.

*Imo.* Then wau'd his Handkerchiefe ?

8 *Pifa.* And kist it, Madam.

*Imo.* Senselesse Linnen, happier therein then I :

And that was all ?

*Pifa.* No Madam : for so long

[COL. 2] As he could make me with his eye, or eare,

Distinguish him from others, he did keepe

The Decke, with Gloue, or Hat, or Handkerchife,

Still wauing, as the fits and stirres of's mind

16 Could best expresse how flow his Soule sayl'd on,

How swift his Ship.

30. vnlesse] Unlesse F<sub>2</sub>, 3; un-  
less F<sub>4</sub>. bin] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; been F<sub>4</sub>.

Assie] F<sub>2</sub>; Ass F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

32. You'l] you'll F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

32, 34. go] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; goe F<sub>2</sub>.

33. Ile] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

34. let's] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; lets F<sub>2</sub>.

35. Well my Lord] F<sub>2</sub>; Well, my  
Lord F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

Scena Quarta] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Scena  
Quarta F<sub>2</sub>.

1. grew'st] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; grewst F<sub>2</sub>.

o' th' Hauen] oth' haven F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

4.

2. Saile] F<sub>2</sub>; Sail F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

3. 'twere] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; twere F<sub>2</sub>.

4. What] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; what F<sub>4</sub>.

6. Queene, his Queene] F<sub>2</sub>; Queen  
his Queen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

7. Handkerchiefe] F<sub>2</sub>; Handker-  
chief F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

9. Senselesse] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Senseless  
F<sub>4</sub>. than] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.

11. Pifa] F<sub>3</sub>; Piso F<sub>2</sub>. No

Madam] F<sub>2</sub>; No, Madam F<sub>3</sub>,

4.

12. eye] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; eyes F<sub>4</sub>. eare]

F<sub>2</sub>; ear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

13. keepe] F<sub>2</sub>; keep F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

14. Decke] F<sub>2</sub>; Deck F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

Handkerchiefe] F<sub>2</sub>; Handker-  
chief F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

15. stirres] F<sub>2</sub>; stirrs F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

16. expresse] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; express F<sub>4</sub>.

Soule] F<sub>2</sub>; Soul F<sub>3</sub>, 4. sayl'd]  
F<sub>2</sub>; sail'd F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Imo.* Thou should'ft haue made him  
As little as a Crow, or leffe, ere left  
To after-eye him. [p. 37<sup>x</sup>,  
COL. 2]  
20

*Pifa.* Madam, so I did.

*Imo.* I would haue broke mine eye-strings ;  
Crack'd them, but to looke vpon him, till the diminution  
Of space, had pointed him sharpe as my Needle :  
Nay, followed him, till he had melted from  
The smalnesse of a Gnat, to ayre : and then  
Haue turn'd mine eye, and wept. But good *Pifanio*,  
When shall we heare from him. 24  
28

*Pifa.* Be affur'd Madam,  
With his next vantage.

*Imo.* I did not take my leaue of him, but ha d  
Most pretty things to say : Ere I could tell him  
How I would thinke on him at certaine houres,  
Such thoughts, and such : Or I could make him sweare,  
The Shees of Italy should not betray  
Mine Interest, and his Honour : or haue charg'd him  
At the fixt houre of Morne, at Noone, at Midnight,  
T'encounter me with Orifons, for then  
I am in Heauen for him : Or ere I could,  
Giue him that parting kisse, which I had set  
Betwixt two charming words, comes in my Father,  
And like the Tyrannous breathing of the North,  
Shakes all our buddes from growing. 32  
36  
40

*Enter a Lady.*

*La.* The Queene (Madam) 44  
Desires your Highnesse Company.

18. *should'st*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; shouldst F<sub>2</sub>.  
19. *lesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; less F<sub>4</sub>.  
21. *I did*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; I did F<sub>4</sub>.  
23. *looke*] F<sub>2</sub>; look F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
24. *sharpe*] F<sub>2</sub>; sharp F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
26. *smallnesse*] smallnesse F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
smallness F<sub>4</sub>. *ayre*] F<sub>2</sub>; aire  
F<sub>3</sub>; air F<sub>4</sub>.  
27. *But good*] F<sub>2</sub>; But, good F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
28. *heare*] F<sub>2</sub>; hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

29. *assur'd Madam*] assur'd,  
Madam F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
33. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *cer-  
taine*] F<sub>2</sub>; certain F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *houres*  
F<sub>2</sub>; hours F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
34. *sweare*] F<sub>2</sub>; swear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
35. *Shees*] F<sub>2</sub>; She's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
36. *Honour*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Honor F<sub>2</sub>.  
37. *sixt*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; sixth F<sub>4</sub>. *houre*  
F<sub>2</sub>; hour F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Morne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Morn

F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Noone*] F<sub>2</sub>; Noon F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
39. *Heauen*] heaven F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Hea-  
ven F<sub>4</sub>.  
40. *kisse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; kiss F<sub>4</sub>.  
41. *Father*] F<sub>4</sub>; father F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
42. *Tyrannous*] F<sub>2</sub>; tyrannous  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
43. *buddes*] F<sub>2</sub>; buds F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
45. *Highnesse*] highnesse F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
highness F<sub>4</sub>.

[p. 371, *Imo.* Those things I bid you do, get them dispatch'd,  
COL. 2] I will attend the Queene.

48 *Pifa.* Madam, I fhall.

*Exeunt.*

*Enter Philario, Iachimo : a Frenchman, a Dutchman, and a Spaniard.*

*Iach.* Beleeue it Sir, I haue seene him in Britaine; hee was then of a Cressent note, expected to proue so woorthy, as since he hath beene allowed the name of. But I 4 could then haue look'd on him, without the help of Admiration, though the Catalogue of his endowments had bin tabled by his fide, and I to peruse him by Items.

*Phil.* You speake of him when he was leffe furnish'd, 8 then now hee is, with that which makes him both without, and within.

*French.* I haue seene him in France: wee had very many there, could behold the Sunne, with as firme eyes as 12 hee.

*Iach.* This matter of marrying his Kings Daughter, wherein he must be weighed rather by her vawew, then his owne, words him (I doubt not) a great deale from the 16 matter.

*French.* And then his banishment.

*Iach.* I, and the approbation of those that weepe this

46. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>.

47. *Queene*] F<sub>2</sub>; Queen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Scena Quinta*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Scæna Quinta F<sub>2</sub>.

*Iachimo: a Frenchman*] Iachimo, a Frenchman F<sub>2</sub>; Iachimo, Frenchman F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

1. *Beleeue it Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; Believe it, Sir F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *seene*] F<sub>2</sub>; seen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *hee*] he F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

2. *Cressent note, expected*] F<sub>2</sub>;

Cressent none, expected F<sub>3</sub>;

Cressent, none expected F<sub>4</sub>.

*woor-thy*] worthy F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

3. *beene*] F<sub>2</sub>; been F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

4. *helpe*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; helpe F<sub>2</sub>.

6. *bin*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; been F<sub>4</sub>.

7. *speake*] F<sub>2</sub>; speak F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *lesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; less F<sub>4</sub>.

8. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *hee*] he F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *without, and*] F<sub>2</sub>;

without and F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

9. *within*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; within, F<sub>3</sub>.

10. *seene*] F<sub>2</sub>; seen F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *in*

*France*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; France (in omitted) F<sub>2</sub>. *wee*] we F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

11. *Sunne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Sun F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *firme*] F<sub>2</sub>; firm F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

12. *hee*] he F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

13. *Kings*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; King F<sub>2</sub>.

14. *vawew*] F<sub>2</sub>; value F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

14-15. *then his owne*] F<sub>2</sub>; then his own F<sub>3</sub>; than his own F<sub>4</sub>.

*deale*] F<sub>2</sub>; deal F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

18. *weepe*] F<sub>2</sub>; weep F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

lamentable diuorce vnder her colours, are wonderfully to extend him, be it but to fortifie her iudgement, which [p. 372, else an easie battery might lay flat, for taking a Begger col. 1] without lesse quality. But how comes it, he is to sojourne with you? How creepes acquaintance?

*Phil.* His Father and I were Souldiers together, to 24 whom I haue bin often bound for no lesse then my life.

*Enter Posthumus.*

Heere comes the Britaine. Let him be so entertained amongst you, as suites with Gentlemen of your knowing, to a Stranger of his quality. I beseech you all be better 28 knowne to this Gentleman, whom I commend to you, as a Noble Friend of mine. How Worthy he is, I will leaue to appeare hereafter, rather then storry him in his owne hearing. 32

*French.* Sir, we haue knowne together in Orleance.

*Post.* Since when, I haue bin debtor to you for courtesies, which I will be euer to pay, and yet pay still.

*French.* Sir, you o're-rate my poore kindnesse, I was 36 glad I did attone my Countryman and you: it had beene pittie you should haue beene put together, with so mortall a purpose, as then each bore, vpon importance of so flight and triuiall a nature. 40

*Post.* By your pardon Sir, I was then a young Traueler, rather shunn'd to go euen with what I heard, then in my euery action to be guided by others experiences: but

19. *colours, are*] Fa, 4; colours, are F3.  
20. *her*] F3, 4; here Fa.  
21. *Begger*] Fa; Beggar F3, 4.  
22. *lesse*] F2, 3; less F4. *sojournes*] sojourn F2; sojourn F3, 4.  
23. *creepes*] F2; creeps F3, 4.  
24. *Father*] father F2, 3, 4.  
25. *bin*] F2, 3; been F4. *lesse then*] F2, 3; less than F4.  
26. *Heere*] F2; Here F3, 4. *Britaine*] F2; Britain F3, 4.  
27. *amongst*] amongst F2, 3, 4. *suites*] F2; suits F3, 4.

28. *Stranger*] stranger F2, 3, 4.  
29. *knowne*] F2; known F3, 4.  
30. *Friend*] Fa, 3; friend F4. *Worthy*] F2, 3; worthy F4.  
31. *appeare*] F2; appear F3, 4. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.  
32. *owne*] F2; own F3, 4.  
33. *French*] Fren F2, 3, 4. *knowne*] F2; known F3, 4. *together*] together Fa, 3, 4.  
34. *when, I*] when I Fa, 3, 4. *bin*] F2, 3; been F4. *debtor*] F2; debtor F3, 4.  
36. *o're-rate*] ore-rate Fa, 2, 4. *poore*] F2; poor F3, 4. *kind-*

*nesse*] F2; kindesse F3; kindness F4.  
37. *atone*] Fa; atone F3, 4. *you: it*] you; it Fa, 3, 4. *borne*] Fa; bin F3; been F4.  
38. *borne*] Fa; been F3, 4.  
38-39. *mortal*] F2; mortal F3, 4.  
40. *triuiall*] F2; trivial F3, 4.  
41. *pardon Sir*] F2; pardon, sir F3; pardon, Sir F4.  
42. *rather shunn'd*] rather shunn'd F2; rather, shunn'd F3, 4. *go*] F3, 4; goe Fa. *then*] Fa, 3; than Fa.  
43. *euery*] every Fa; very F3, 4.

[p. 372, vpon my mended iudgement (if I offend to say it is men-  
COL. I] de d) my Quarrell was not altogether flight.

*French.* Faith yes, to be put to the arbitrement of  
Swords, and by such two, that would by all likelihood  
48 haue confounded one the other, or haue false both.

*Iach.* Can we with manners, aske what was the dif-  
ference ?

*French.* Safely, I thinke, 'twas a contention in pub-  
52 licke, which may (without contradiction) suffer the re-  
port. It was much like an argument that fell out last  
night, where each of vs fell in praise of our Country-  
Mistresses. This Gentleman, at that time vouching (and  
56 vpon warrant of bloody affirmation) his to be more  
Faire, Vertuous, Wise, Chaste, Constant, Qualified, and  
lesse attemptible then any, the rarest of our Ladies in  
Fraunce.

60 *Iach.* That Lady is not now liuing; or this Gentle-  
mans opinion by this, worne out.

*Pofl.* She holds her Vertue still, and I my mind.

*Iach.* You must not so farre preferre her, 'fore ours of  
64 Italy.

*Pofl.* Being so farre prouok'd as I was in France: I  
would abate her nothing, though I professe my selfe her  
Adorer, not her Friend.

68 *Iach.* As faire, and as good: a kind of hand in hand  
comparifon, had bene something too faire, and too  
good for any Lady in Britanie; if she went before others  
I haue seene as that Diamond of yours out-lusters many

45. *Quarrell*] F<sub>2</sub>; Quarrel F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
46. *be*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; bee F<sub>2</sub>. *arbitriment*] arbitrement F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
47. *likelyhood*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; likelihood F<sub>4</sub>.  
48. *false*] F<sub>2</sub>; false F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
49. *aske*] F<sub>2</sub>; ask F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
51. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
51. *'twas*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; twas F<sub>2</sub>. *publicke*] F<sub>2</sub>; publick F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
53. *like*] F<sub>2</sub>; alike F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
54. *each*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; each F<sub>2</sub>.

56. *bloody*] F<sub>2</sub>; bloody F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
57. *Faire*] F<sub>2</sub>; fair F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Chaste*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Chast F<sub>4</sub>.  
58. *lesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; less F<sub>4</sub>. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *rarest*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; rarest F<sub>3</sub>.  
59. *Fraunce*] France F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
60. *liuing; or*] living; or F<sub>2</sub>; living: this (or omitted) F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
60-61. *Gentlemane*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Gentleman's F<sub>4</sub>. *by this, worne*] by this worne F<sub>2</sub>; by this worn F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

63. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub>; far F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *pre-ferre*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; preferre F<sub>4</sub>. *'fore*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; fore F<sub>2</sub>.  
66. *professe*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; profess F<sub>4</sub>.  
66. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
67. *Friend*] F<sub>4</sub>; friend F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
68. *faire*] F<sub>2</sub>; fair F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
69. *beene*] F<sub>2</sub>; been F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *faire*] F<sub>2</sub>; fair F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
70. *Britanie; if*] Britany: if F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *others*] others. I F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
71. *seene as*] F<sub>2</sub>; seen, as F<sub>3</sub>, 4.



I haue beheld, I could not beleeu she excelled many: [p. 372, but I haue not seene the most pretious Diamond that is, COL. 1] nor you the Lady.

*Post.* I prais'd her, as I rated her: so do I my Stone.

*Iach.* What do you esteeme it at?

76

*Post.* More then the world enioyes.

*Iach.* Either your vnparagon'd Mistirs is dead, or she's out-priz'd by a trifle.

*Post.* You are mistaken: the one may be folde or gi-80 uen, or if there were wealth enough for the purchases, or merite for the guift. The other is not a thing for sale, and onely the guift of the Gods.

*Iach.* Which the Gods haue giuen you?

84

*Post.* Which by their Graces I will keepe.

[COL. 2]

*Iach.* You may weare her in title yours: but you know strange Fowle light vpon neighbouring Ponds. Your Ring may be stolne too, so your brace of vnprize-a-88 ble Estimations, the one is but fraile, and the other Casuall;. A cunning Thiefe, or a (that way) accomplish'd Courtier, would hazzard the winning both of first and last.

92

*Post.* Your Italy, containes none so accomplish'd a Courtier to conuince the Honour of my Mistris: if in the holding or losse of that, you terme her fraile, I do nothing doubt you haue store of Theeues, notwithstanding 96 I feare not my Ring.

*Phil.* Let vs leaue heere, Gentlemen?

- |  |  |  |
|--|--|--|
| 72. beheld, I] beheld. I F2, 3, 4.                           | 80. solde] sold F2, 3, 4.  | 93. Italy, containes] F2; Italy, contains F3; Italy contains F4  |
| beleue] beleue F2; believe F3, 4.                            | 81. purchases] F2, 3; purchases F4.                                      | 94. Honour] honour F2, 3, 4.   |
| 73. seene] F2; seen F3, 4. pretious] F2; precious F3, 4.     | 82. merite] F2; merit F3, 4.   | 95. losse] F2, 3; loss F4. terme her fraile] F2; terme her frail F3; term her frail F4. do] F3, 4; doe F2. |
| 75. do] F3, 4; doe Fa. Stone] F2, 3; stone F4.               | 83. onely] F2; only F3, 4. guiff] gift F2, 3, 4.                         | 96. Theeues] Theeves F2; Thieves F3, 4.  |
| 76. do] F3, 4; doe Fa. esteeme] F2; esteem F3, 4.            | 83, 84. Gods] gods F2, 3, 4.   | 97. feare] F2; fear F3, 4.   |
| 77. then] F2, 3; than F4. enioyes] enioyes F2; enjoys F3, 4. | 85. keepe] F2; keep F3, 4.   | 98. heere, Gentlemen] heere Gentlemen F2; here Gentlemen F3; here, Gentlemen F4.                           |
| 78. Mistirs] Mistris F2, 3, 4.                               | 86. weare] F2; wear F3, 4.   |  |
| 79. she's] F3, 4; shes Fa.                                   | 88. stolne] F2; stolln F3, 4.  |  |
|  | 89. fraile] F2; frail F3, 4.   |  |
|  | 90. Casuall; A] Casuall. A F2; Casual. A F3, 4. Thiefe] F2; Thief F3, 4. |  |

[p. 372, *Post.* Sir, with all my heart. This worthy Signior I  
COL. 2] thanke him, makes no franger of me, we are familiar at  
first.

*Iach.* With fīue times so much conuerfation, I should  
get ground of your faire Miftris; make her go backe, e-  
104 uen to the yeilding, had I admittance, and opportunitie  
to friend.

*Post.* No, no.

*Iach.* I dare thereupon pawne the moytie of my E-  
108 fstate, to your Ring, which in my opinion o're-values it  
fomething : but I make my wager rather againft your  
Confidence, then her Reputation. And to barre your of-  
fence heerein to; I durft attempt it againft any Lady in  
112 the world.

*Post.* You are a great deale abus'd in too bold a per-  
fwafion, and I doubt not you fuffaine what y'are worthy  
of, by your Attempt.

116 *Iach.* What's rhat?

*Posth.* A Repulfe though your Attempt ( as you call  
it) deferue more; a punifhment too.

*Phi.* Gentlemen enough of this, it came in too fo-  
120 dainely, let it dye as it was borne, and I pray you be bet-  
ter acquainted.

*Iach.* Would I had put my Eftate, and my Neighbors  
on th'approbation of what I haue fpoke,

124 *Post.* What Lady would you chufe to affaile?

*Iach.* Yours, whom in conftancie you thinke ftands  
fo fafe. I will lay you ten thoufands Duckets to your

100. *thanke*] F2; thank F3, 4.  
102. *faire*] F2; fair F3, 4. *goe*  
F3, 4; goe F2. *backe*] F2;  
lack F3, 4.  
104. *yeilding*] F2; yielding F3.  
4. *opportunitie*] opportunity  
F2, 3, 4.  
105. *friend*] F2, 3; Friend F4.  
107. *pawne*] F2; pawn F3, 4.  
*moytie*] moyty F2, 3; moyety  
F4.  
108. *o're-values*] ore-values F2,  
a—F1. 2

3; or-evalues F4.  
110. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *barre*]  
F2; bar F3, 4.  
111. *heerein to*] F2; herein too F3, 4.  
113. *deale*] F2; deal F3, 4.  
114. *enstaine*] F2; sustain F3, 4.  
116. *What's*] F3, 4; Whats F2.  
117. *Repulfe though*] F2, 3; Re-  
pulse, though F4.  
118. *deserue*] deserve F2, 3; de-  
serves F4.  
119. *Gentlemen enough*] Gentle-

men, enough F2, 3, 4.  
119-120. *sodainely*] F2; suddenly  
F3, 4. *borne*] F2; born F3, 4.  
122. *Neighbors*] F2; Neighbours  
F3, 4.  
123-4. *spoke, Post*] spoke. Post.  
F2, 3, 4.  
124. *chuse to assaile*] F2; choose  
to assail F3, 4.  
125. *constancie*] constancy F2, 3,  
4. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.  
126. *thoufands*] F2; thousand F3, 4.

Ring, that commend me to the Court where your Lady is, with no more advantage then the opportunitie of a second conference, and I will bring from thence, that Honor of hers, which you imagine so referu'd.

*Posthumus.* I will wage against your Gold, Gold to it: My Ring I holde deere as my finger, 'tis part of it.

*Iach.* You are a Friend, and there in the wiser: if you buy Ladies flesh at a Million a Dram, you cannot preferre it from tainting; but I see you have some Religion in you, that you feare.

*Posthu.* This is but a custome in your tongue: you beare a grauer purpose I hope.

*Iach.* I am the Master of my speeches, and would vnder-go what's spoken, I sweare.

*Posthu.* Will you? I shall but lend my Diamond till your returne: let there be Couenants drawne between's. My Mistris exceeds in goodnesse, the hugeness of your unworthy thinking. I dare you to this match: heere's my Ring.

*Phil.* I will haue it no lay.

*Iach.* By the Gods it is one: if I bring you no sufficient testimony that I haue enioy'd the deereft bodily part of your Mistris: my ten thousand Duckets are yours, so is your Diamond too: if I come off, and leaue her such honour as you haue trust in; Shee your Iewell, this your Iewell, and my Gold are yours: prouided, I haue your commendation, for my more free entertainment.

128. *then*] *F*<sub>2</sub>, 3; than *F*<sub>4</sub>. *opportunitie*] opportunity *F*<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
130. *Honor*] honor *F*<sub>2</sub>; honour *F*<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
132. *holde*] hold *F*<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *deere*] *F*<sub>2</sub>; dear *F*<sub>3</sub>, 4. *'tis*] *F*<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis *F*<sub>2</sub>.  
134. *Friend*] friend *F*<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*there in*] one word *F*<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
135-136. *preserue*] preserve *F*<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
137. *feare*] *F*<sub>2</sub>; fear *F*<sub>3</sub>, 4.

138. *custome*] *F*<sub>2</sub>, 3; custom *F*<sub>4</sub>.  
139. *beare*] *F*<sub>2</sub>; bear *F*<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
140-141. *under-go*] vnder-goe *F*<sub>2</sub>; under-go *F*<sub>3</sub>, 4. *what's*] *F*<sub>3</sub>, 4; whats *F*<sub>2</sub>. *sweare*] *F*<sub>2</sub>; swear *F*<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
143. *returne*] *F*<sub>2</sub>; return *F*<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*drawne*] *F*<sub>2</sub>; drawn *F*<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
144. *goodnesse*] *F*<sub>2</sub>, 3; goodness *F*<sub>4</sub>.  
*hugeness*] *F*<sub>2</sub>, 3; hugeness *F*<sub>4</sub>.  
145. *thinking*] *F*<sub>2</sub>; things *F*<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*heere's*] heres *F*<sub>2</sub>; here's *F*<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
148. *Gods*] gods *F*<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
149. *testimony*] Testimony *F*<sub>4</sub>.  
*dearest*] *F*<sub>2</sub>; dearest *F*<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
150. *yours, so*] *F*<sub>4</sub>; yours so *F*<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
152. *honour*] *F*<sub>3</sub>, 4; honor *F*<sub>2</sub>.  
*in: Shee*] in: Shee *F*<sub>2</sub>; in: She *F*<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Iewell*] *F*<sub>2</sub>; Jewel *F*<sub>3</sub>; jewel *F*<sub>4</sub>.  
153. *Iewell*] *F*<sub>2</sub>; Jewel *F*<sub>3</sub>; Jewel *F*<sub>4</sub>.  
154. *free*] omitted *F*<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

[p. 373, *Post.* I embrace these Conditions, let vs haue Articles  
COL. I] betwixt vs: onely thus farre you shall answere, if you  
make your voyage vpon her, and giue me directly to vn-  
derstand, you haue preuayl'd, I am no further your Ene-  
my, shee is not worth our debate. If shee remaine vnfed-  
160 duc'd, you not making it appeare otherwise: for your ill  
opinion, and th'affault you haue made to her chafity, you  
shall answer me with your Sword.

*Iach.* Your hand, a Couenant: wee will haue these  
164 things set downe by lawfull Counsell, and straight away  
for Britaine, leaft the Bargaine should catch colde, and  
sterue: I will fetch my Gold, and haue our two Wagers  
recorded.

168 *Post.* Agreed.

*French.* Will this hold, thinke you.

*Phil.* Signior *Iachimo* will not from it.

Pray let vs follow 'em.

*Exeunt*

*Enter Queene, Ladies, and Cornelius.*

*Qu.* Whiles yet the dewe's on ground,  
Gather those Flowers,  
Make haste. Who ha's the note of them?

4 *Lady.* I Madam.

*Queen.* Dispatch.

*Exit Ladies.*

Now Master Doctor, haue you brought those drugges?

*Cor.* Pleafeth your Highnes, I: here they are, Madam:

156. *onely*] F<sub>2</sub>; only F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub>; far F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *answere*] answer F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
158. *preuayl'd*] preuail'd F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
159. *shee* [*twice*] she F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*remaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; remain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
160. *appeare*] F<sub>2</sub>; appear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
163. *wee*] we F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
164. *downe*] F<sub>2</sub>; down F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*lawfull Counsell*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; lawful Counsel F<sub>4</sub>.

165. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*least*] lest F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Bargaine*] Bargain F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *colde*] cold F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
166. *sterue*] sterue F<sub>2</sub>; starue F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
169. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
171. *'em*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; em F<sub>2</sub>.  
*Scena Sexta*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Scena Sexta* F<sub>2</sub>.  
*Enter Queene*] F<sub>2</sub>; Queen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
1. *Qu.*] Quee. F<sub>2</sub>; Que. F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *is*

*after speeches in this scene* Que. F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
1. *dewe's*] F<sub>2</sub>; dew's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
3. *haste*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; hast F<sub>4</sub>. *ha's*] has F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*Exit Ladies*] *Exeunt Ladies* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
6-7. *drugges* [*Cor.*] drugges: Cor. F<sub>2</sub>; drugs: Cor. F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
7. *Highnes*] highnesse F<sub>2</sub>; highnes F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

But I befeech your Grace, without offence  
 (My Conscience bids me aske ) wherefore you haue  
 [P. 373,  
 COL. 1]

Commanded of me these moft poyfonous Compounds,  
 Which are the moouers of a languishing death :

But though flow, deadly. 12

*Qu.* I wonder, Doctor,

Thou ask'ft me fuch a Question : Haue I not bene

Thy Pupill long ? Haft thou not learn'd me how

To make Perfumes ? Distill ? Preferue ? Yea fo, 16

That our great King himfelfe doth woo me oft

For my Confections ? Hauing thus farre proceeded,

(Vnleffe thou think'ft me diuellish) is't not meete 20

That I did amplifie my iudgement in

Other Conclufions ? I will try the forces

Of these thy Compounds, on fuch Creatures as

We count not worth the hanging (but none humane)

To try the vigour of them, and apply 24

Allayments to their Act, and by them gather

Their feuerall vertues, and effects.

*Cor.* Your Highneffe

Shall from this practife, but make hard your heart: 28

Befides, the feeing these effects will be

Both noysome, and infectious.

*Qu.* O content thee.

*Enter Pifanio.*

Heere comes a flattering Rascal, vpon him 32

Will I firft worke : Hee's for his Master,

And enemy to my Sonne. How now *Pifanio* ?

Doctor, your seruice for this time is ended,

9. *aske*] F<sub>2</sub>; ask F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

10. *poyfonous*] F<sub>2</sub>; poisonous F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

11. *moouers*] moouers F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
 mouers F<sub>4</sub>.

14. *Question: Haue*] Question;

Have F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *bene*] beene

F<sub>2</sub>; been F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

17. *himselfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; himself F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*woo*] woe F<sub>2</sub>; wooc F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

18. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub>; far F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

19. *Vnleffe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Unlesse F<sub>3</sub>;

Unless F<sub>4</sub>. *diuellish*] diuellish

F<sub>2</sub>; deuelish F<sub>3</sub>; deuilish F<sub>4</sub>.

*is't*] F<sub>3</sub>; is it F<sub>4</sub>; ist F<sub>2</sub>. *meete*]

F<sub>2</sub>; meet F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

26. *seuerall*] F<sub>2</sub>; several F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

27. *Cor.*] Corn. F<sub>2</sub>, 3. *Highnesse*]

F<sub>2</sub>; highnesse F<sub>3</sub>; highness F<sub>4</sub>.

30. *noysome, and*] noysome and

F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

32. *Heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; Here F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Ras-*

*call*] F<sub>2</sub>; Rascal F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

33. *worke*] F<sub>2</sub>; work F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Hee's*] Hes F<sub>2</sub>; He's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

34. *Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *now*

*Pisanio*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; now, Pisanio

F<sub>4</sub>.

[p. 373, Take your owne way.

COL. 2] *Cor.* I do suspect you, Madam,

But you shall do no harme.

*Qu.* Hearke thee, a word.

40 *Cor.* I do not like her. She doth thinke she ha's  
Strange ling'ring poysons : I do know her spirit,  
And will not trust one of her malice, with  
A drugg of such damn'd Nature. Those she ha's,  
44 Will stupifie and dull the Sense a-while,  
Which first (perchance) shee'l proue on Cats and Dogs,  
Then afterward vp higher : but there is  
No danger in what shew of death it makes,  
48 More then the locking vp the Spirits a time,  
To be more fresh, reuiuing. She is fool'd  
With a most false effect : and I, the truer,  
So to be false with her.

52 *Qu.* No further seruice, Doctor,

Untill I send for thee.

*Cor.* I humbly take my leaue.

*Exit.*

*Qu.* Weepes she still (saist thou?)

56 Dost thou thinke in time  
She will not quench, and let instructions enter  
Where Folly now possesses? Do thou worke :  
When thou shalt bring me word she loues my Sonne,  
60 Ile tell thee on the instant, thou art then  
As great as is thy Master : Greater, for  
His Fortunes all lye speechlesse, and his name  
Is at last gaspe. Returne he cannot, nor

36. *owne*] F<sub>2</sub>; own F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

37. *Madam, But*] F<sub>2</sub>; Madam.

But F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

37, 38. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>.

38. *Harme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; harm F<sub>4</sub>.

39. *Hearke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Hark F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*thee, a*] thee a F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

40. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>. *thinke*]

F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *ha's*] has F<sub>2</sub>,

3, 4.

41. *poysons*] F<sub>2</sub>; poisons F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>.

43. *drugges*] F<sub>2</sub>; drug F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*ha's*] has F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

44. *stupifie*] F<sub>2</sub>; stupefie F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*a-while*] a while F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

45. *shee'l*] she'll F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

48. *than*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.

50. *and I, the*] and I the F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

53. *Untill*] F<sub>2</sub>; Untill F<sub>3</sub>; Un-

til F<sub>4</sub>.

55. *Weepes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Weeps F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

56. *Dost*] F<sub>2</sub>; Do'st F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *thinke*]

F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

58. *Folly*] F<sub>2</sub>; folly F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Do*]

F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>. *worke*] F<sub>2</sub>;

work F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

59. *Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

60. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll F<sub>3</sub>; I'll F<sub>4</sub>.

62. *lye*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; lie F<sub>4</sub>. *speech-*

*lesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; speechless F<sub>4</sub>.

63. *gaspe*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; gasp F<sub>4</sub>. *Re-*

*turne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Return F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

Continue where he is : To shift his being,  
 Is to exchange one misery with another,  
 And every day that comes, comes to decay  
 A dayes worke in him. What shalt thou expect  
 To be depender on a thing that leanes? 68  
 What cannot be new built, nor ha's no Friends  
 So much, as but to prop him? Thou tak'ft vp  
 Thou know'ft not what : But take it for thy labour,  
 It is a thing I made, which hath the King 72  
 Fiue times redeem'd from death. I do not know  
 What is more Cordiall. Nay, I prythee take it,  
 It is an earnest of a farther good  
 That I meane to thee. Tell thy Miftris how 76  
 The cafe stands with her : doo't, as from thy selfe;  
 Thinke what a chance thou changeft on, but thinke  
 Thou hast thy Miftris still, to boote, my Sonne,  
 Who shall take notice of thee. Ile moue the King 80  
 To any shape of thy Preferment, such  
 As thou'lt desire : and then my selfe, I cheefely,  
 That fet thee on to this desert, am bound  
 To loade thy merit richly. Call my women. *Exit Pifa.* 84  
 Thinke on my words. A slye, and constant knaue,  
 Not to be shak'd : the Agent for his Master,  
 And the Remembrancer of her, to hold  
 The hand-fast to her Lord. I haue giuen him that, 88  
 Which if he take, shall quite vnpeople her  
 Of Leidgers for her Sweete : and which, she after  
 Except she bend her humor, shall be assur'd  
 To taste of too. 92

76. *meane*] F<sub>2</sub>; mean F<sub>3</sub>, 4.77. *doo't*] F<sub>2</sub>; do't F<sub>3</sub>, 4.77-78. *selfe*; *Thinke*] selfe: ThinkeF<sub>2</sub>; self: Think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.79. *Mistris*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Mistriss F<sub>4</sub>. *to**boote*] too boote F<sub>2</sub>; too boot F<sub>3</sub>;to boot F<sub>4</sub>. *Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.80. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'le F<sub>3</sub>; I'll F<sub>4</sub>.82. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *cheefely*]chiefely F<sub>2</sub>; chiefly F<sub>3</sub>, 4.84. *loade*] F<sub>2</sub>; load F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *women*]F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Women F<sub>4</sub>.*Exit Pifa.*] Exit Pisanio F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.85. *Thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*knaue*] knave F<sub>2</sub>; Knaue F<sub>4</sub>.88. *hand-fast*] hand fast F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.90. *Sweete*] Sweet F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.90-91. *which, she after Except*]which she after, Except F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.91. *humor*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; humour F<sub>4</sub>.chiefely F<sub>2</sub>; chiefly F<sub>3</sub>, 4.84. *loade*] F<sub>2</sub>; load F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*Exit Pifa.*] Exit Pisanio F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.85. *Thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*knaue*] knave F<sub>2</sub>; Knaue F<sub>4</sub>.88. *hand-fast*] hand fast F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.90. *Sweete*] Sweet F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.90-91. *which, she after Except*]which she after, Except F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.91. *humor*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; humour F<sub>4</sub>.

[P. 373,  
COL. 2]*Enter Pifanio, and Ladies.*

So, fo : Well done, well done :  
 The Violets, Cowslippes, and the Prime-Rofes  
 Beare to my Cloffet : Fare thee well, *Pifanio.*  
 96 Thinke on my words. *Exit Qu. and Ladies.*

*Pifa.* And fhall do :  
 But when to my good Lord, I proue vntrue,  
 Ile choake my felfe : there's all Ile do for you. *Exit.*

[I. 7]

*Scena Septima.*[P. 374,  
COL. 1]*Enter Imogen alone.*

*Imo.* A Father cruell, and a Stepdame falfe,  
 A Foolifh Suitor to a Wedded-Lady,  
 That hath her Husband banifh'd : O, that Husband,  
 4 My fupreame Crowne of griefe, and thofe repeated  
 Vexations of it. Had I bin Theefe-ftolne,  
 As my two Brothers, happy : but moft miserable  
 Is the defires that's glorious. Bleffed be thofe  
 8 How meane fo ere, that haue their honeft wills,  
 Which feafons comfort. Who may this be ? Fye.

*Enter Pifanio, and Iachimo.**Pifa.* Madam, a Noble Gentleman of Rome,94. *Cowflippes*] Cowslips F3, 4.95. *Bears*] F2; Bear F3, 4.95-96. *Pifanio. Thinke*] Pifanio,

Thinke F2; Pifanio, Think F3, 4.

*Exit Qu.*] Exit Queene, F2; Exit

Queen, F3, 4.

97. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2.99. *Ile*] F2 Ile F3; I'll F3, 4.*choake*] F2; choak F3, 4. *selfe*]F2; self F3, 4. *there's*] F3, 4.*Ile*] F2; I'll F3; I'll F4. *do*]

F3, 4; doe F2.

*Scena Septima.*] F3, 4; *Scena**Septima* F2.1. *cruell*] F2; cruel F3, 4.2. *Foolifh*] F4; foolish F2, 3.*Suitor*] F2; Suiter F3, 4.*Wedded-Lady*] Wedded Lady

F2, 3, 4.

4. *supreame*] F2; fupream F3, 4.*Crowne*] F2; Crown F3, 4.*griefe*] F2; grief F3, 4.5. *bin*] F2; been F3, 4. *Theefe-**ftolne*] F2; Thief-ftoln F3, 4.7. *desires*] desire F2, 3, 4. *that's*]

F3, 4; that's F2.

8. *meane*] F2; mean F3, 4.9. *Fye*] F2; Fie F3, 4.*Enter Pifanio, and Iachimo*] F2,

3; Enter — — — Iachimo F4.



Comes from my Lord with Letters. [P. 374,  
COL. I]

*Iach.* Change you, Madam :  
The Worthy *Leonatus* is in safety,  
And greetes your Highnesse deerely.

*Imo.* Thanks good Sir,  
You're kindly welcome. 16

*Iach.* All of her, that is out of doore, most rich :  
If she be furnith'd with a mind so rare  
She is alone th'Arabian-Bird; and I  
Haue lost the wager. Boldnesse be my Friend : 20  
Arme me Audacitie from head to foote,  
Orlike the Parthian I shall flying fight,  
Rather directly fly.

*Imogen reads.*

*He is one of the Noblest note, to whose kindnesse I am most in- 24*  
*finitely tied. Reflect upon him accordingly, as you value your*  
*trust.* *Leonatus.*

So farre I reade aloud. 28  
But euen the very middle of my heart  
Is warm'd by th'reft, and take it thankfully.  
You are as welcome (worthy Sir) as I  
Haue words to bid you, and shall finde it fo  
In all that I can do. 32

*Iach.* Thanks fairest Lady :  
What are men mad ? Hath Nature giuen them eyes  
To see this vaulted Arch, and the rich Crop  
Of Sea and Land, which can distinguish 'twixt 36  
The firie Orbes aboue, and the twinn'd Stones

12. *Iach.*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Jach.* F<sub>4</sub> (*all speeches*). *Madam*] *Madam*! F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
14. *greetes*] greets F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Highnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Highness* F<sub>4</sub>. *deerely*] F<sub>2</sub>; *dearly* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
15. *Thanks good*] *Thanks good* F<sub>2</sub>; *thanks, good* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
17. *doore*] F<sub>2</sub>; *door* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
18-19. *rare She*] *rare, She* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

20. *Boldnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Boldness* F<sub>4</sub>.  
21. *Arme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Arm* F<sub>4</sub>. *Audacitie*] *Audacity* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *foote*] F<sub>2</sub>; *foot* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
22. *Orlike*] *Or like* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
23. *fly*] *flye* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
25. *tied*] *tyed* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
27. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub>; *far* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *reads*] F<sub>2</sub>; *read* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
29. *by th'rest*] *by th' rest* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *thankfully*] F<sub>2</sub>; *thankfully* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

31. *finde*] F<sub>2</sub>; *find* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
32. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *doe* F<sub>4</sub>.  
33. *Thanks*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Thanks* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Thanks fairest*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Thanks fairest* F<sub>3</sub>; *thanks, fairest* F<sub>4</sub>.  
34. *eyes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Eyes* F<sub>4</sub>.  
35. *vaulted*] F<sub>4</sub>; *valuted* F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
36. *Sea and*] *Sea, and* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *'twixt*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *twixt* F<sub>2</sub>.  
37. *firie*] *fiery* F<sub>2</sub>; *fiery* F<sub>3</sub>; *fiery* F<sub>4</sub>.

[p. 374, Vpon the number'd Beach, and can we not  
COL. 1] Partition make with Spectales fo pretious

40 Twixt faire, and foule ?

*Imo.* What makes your admiration ?

*Iach.* It cannot be i'th'eye : for Apes, and Monkeyes

'Twixt two fuch She's, would chatter this way, and

44 Contemne with mowes the other. Nor i'th' iudgment :

For Idiots in this cafe of fauour, would

Be wifely definit : Nor i'th' Appetite.

Sluttery to fuch neate Excellence, oppos'd

48 Should make defire vomit emptineffe,

Not fo allur'd to feed.

*Imo.* What is the matter trow ?

*Iach.* The Cloyed will :

52 That fatiate yet vnfatistf'd defire, that Tub

Both fill'd and running : Rauening firft the Lambe,

Longs after for the Garbage.

*Imo.* What, deere Sir,

56 Thus rap's you ? Are you well ?

[COL. 2] *Iach.* Thanks Madam, well : Befeech you Sir,

Defire my Man's abode, where I did leaue him:

He's frange and peeuiſh.

60 *Pifa.* I was going Sir,

To giue him welcome.

*Exit.*

*Imo.* Continues well my Lord ?

His health befeech you ?

64 *Iach.* Well, Madam.

*Imo.* Is he difpos'd to mirth ? I hope he is.

39. *Spectales*] F<sub>2</sub>; Spectacles F<sub>3</sub>,  
4.  
40. *Twixt*] F<sub>2</sub>; 'Twixt F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*faire, and foule*] F<sub>2</sub>; fair, and  
foul F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
42. *i'th'eye*] ith' eye F<sub>2</sub>, 3; i' th'  
Eye F<sub>4</sub>. *Monkeyes*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
Monkeyes F<sub>2</sub>.  
43. *'Twixt*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Twixt F<sub>2</sub>.  
*She's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Shes F<sub>2</sub>.  
44. *Contemne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Contemn F<sub>3</sub>,  
4. *i'th' iudgment*] ith judge-

ment F<sub>2</sub>, 3; i' th judgment  
F<sub>4</sub>.  
45. *Idiots*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ideots F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
46. *i'th' Appetite*] ith appetite F<sub>2</sub>;  
in the Appetite F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
47. *neate*] F<sub>2</sub>; neat F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
48. *emptineſſe*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; emptiness  
F<sub>4</sub>.  
49. *allur'd*] allur'd F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
51-52. *will: That*] F<sub>2</sub>; will, that  
F<sub>3</sub>.  
53. *Lambe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Lamb F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

55. *deere*] F<sub>2</sub>; dear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
57. *Thanks Madam, well*] Thanks  
Madam, well F<sub>2</sub>; Thanks, Madam,  
well F<sub>3</sub>; thanks, Madam,  
well F<sub>4</sub>. *Befeech you Sir,*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
Beseech you, sir, F<sub>3</sub>; Beseech  
you Sir, F<sub>4</sub>.  
58. *Man's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Mans F<sub>2</sub>.  
59. *He's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Hes F<sub>2</sub>.  
60. *going Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; going, Sir F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
61. *him*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; him F<sub>2</sub>. *Exit*]  
om. F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

- Iach.* Exceeding pleafant : none a ftranger there,  
So merry, and fo gamefome : he is call'd  
The Britaine Reueller. [p. 374,  
col. 2] 68
- Imo.* When he was heere  
He did incline to fadneffe, and oft times  
Not knowiug why.
- Imo.* I neuer faw him fad. 72
- There is a Frenchman his Companion, one  
An eminent Monfieur, that it feemes much loues  
A Gallian-Girle at home. He furnaces  
The thicke fighes from him; whiles the iolly Britaine, 76  
( Your Lord I meane ) laughs from's free lungs : cries oh,  
Can my fides hold, to think that man who knowes  
By Hiftory, Report, or his owne prooffe  
What woman is, yea what fhe cannot choofe 80  
But muft be : will's free houres languifh :  
For affured bondage ?
- Imo.* Will my Lord fay fo ?
- Iach.* I Madam, with his eyes in flood ! with laughter, 84  
It is a Recreation to be by  
And heare him mocke the Frenchman :  
But Heauen's know fome men are much too blame.
- Imo.* Not he I hope. 88
- Iach.* Not he :  
But yet Heauen's bounty towards him, might  
Be vs'd more thankfully. In himfelfe 'tis much ;  
In you, which I account his beyond all Talents. 92  
Whil'ft I am bound to wonder, I am bound

67. *call'd*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; call'd F<sub>2</sub>.  
68. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
69. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub> ; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
70. *sadnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; sadness F<sub>4</sub>.  
71. *knowiug*] knowing F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
74. *seemes*] F<sub>2</sub> ; seems F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
75. *Gallian-Girle*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Gallian-Girl F<sub>4</sub>. *furnaces*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Furnaces F<sub>4</sub>.  
76. *thicke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; thick F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *sighes*] sides F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Britaine*] Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *iolly*] F<sub>2</sub> ; folly F<sub>3</sub>.

77. *meane*] F<sub>2</sub> ; mean F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *laughes*] F<sub>2</sub> ; laughs F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *from's*] F<sub>3</sub> ; froms F<sub>2</sub>. *lungs*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Lungs F<sub>4</sub>.  
78. *think*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; thinke F<sub>2</sub>. *knowes*] F<sub>2</sub> ; knows F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
79. *owne prooffe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; own proof F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
81. *will's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; wills F<sub>2</sub>. *houres*] F<sub>2</sub> ; hours F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
81-82. *languifh*: *For*] languifh, For F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
84. *eyes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Eyes F<sub>4</sub>.

86. *heare*] F<sub>2</sub> ; hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *mocke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; mock F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
87. *Heauen's*] F<sub>1</sub> ; heav ns F<sub>2</sub> ; heavens F<sub>3</sub> ; Heavens F<sub>4</sub>.  
88. *he I*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; he, I F<sub>4</sub>.  
90. *Heauen's*] heavens F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Heavens F<sub>4</sub>.  
91. *himfelfe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; himfelf F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; tis F<sub>2</sub>.  
92. *you, which*] you which F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
92-3. *Talents. Whil'ft*] Talents. Whilst F<sub>2</sub> ; Talents, Whil'ft F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 374, To pittie too.

COL. 2] *Imo.* What do you pittie Sir ?

96 *Iach.* Two Creatures heartyly.

*Imo.* Am I one Sir ?

You looke on me : what wrack discerne you in me

Deferues your pittie ?

100 *Iach.* Lamentable : what

To hide me from the radiant Sun, and folace

I'th'Dungeon by a Snuffe.

*Imo.* I pray you Sir,

104 Deliuier with more opennesse your anfweres

To my demands. Why do you pittie me ?

*Iach.* That others do,

(I was about to say) enioy your ——but

108 It is an office of the Gods to venge it,

Not mine to speake on't.

*Imo.* You do seeme to know

Something of me, or what concernes me; pray you

112 Since doubting things go ill, often hurts more

Then to be sure they do. For Certainities

Either are past remedies; or timely knowing,

The remedy then borne. Discouer to me

116 What both you spur and stop.

*Iach'* Had I this cheeke

To b athe my lips vpon : this hand, whose touch,

(Whose euery touch) would force the Feelers foule

120 To'th'oath of loyalty. This obiect, which

95. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *doe* F<sub>2</sub>. *pittie Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; *pittie, sir?* F<sub>3</sub>; *pittie, Sir?* F<sub>4</sub>.  
96. *heartily*] *heartily* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
97. *one Sir?*] F<sub>2</sub>; *one, sir?* F<sub>3</sub>; *one, Sir?* F<sub>4</sub>.  
98. *looke*] F<sub>2</sub>; *look* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *wrack*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *wracke* F<sub>2</sub>. *discerne*] F<sub>2</sub>; *discern* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
102. *I'th'dungeon*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Ith dungeon* F<sub>2</sub>. *Snuffe*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Snuff* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
103. *you Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; *you, sir* F<sub>3</sub>; *you, Sir* F<sub>4</sub>.

104. *opennesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *openness* F<sub>4</sub>. *anfweres*] F<sub>2</sub>; *answers* F<sub>3</sub>; *Answers* F<sub>4</sub>.  
105. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *doe* F<sub>2</sub>.  
106-7. *do, /*] *doe* (I F<sub>2</sub>; *do* (I F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
108. *Gods*] *gods* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
109. *speake*] F<sub>2</sub>; *speake* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
110. *seeme*] F<sub>2</sub>; *seem* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *doe* F<sub>2</sub>.  
111. *concernes*] F<sub>2</sub>; *concerns* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
112. *go*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *goe* F<sub>2</sub>.  
113. *Then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *than* F<sub>4</sub>. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *doe* F<sub>2</sub>.

115. *borne*] F<sub>2</sub>; *born* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
117. *Iach'*] *Iach.* F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Jach.* F<sub>4</sub>. *cheeke*] F<sub>2</sub>; *cheek* F<sub>3</sub>; *Cheek* F<sub>4</sub>.  
118. *bathe*] F<sub>2</sub>; *bath* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *lips*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Lips* F<sub>4</sub>. *hand*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Hand* F<sub>4</sub>.  
119. *euery*] *every* F<sub>2</sub>; *very* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Feelers*] *feelers* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *soule*] F<sub>2</sub>; *soul* F<sub>3</sub>; *Soul* F<sub>4</sub>.  
120. *To'th'oath*] *To th' oath* F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *To th' Oath* F<sub>4</sub>. *loyalty*] *Loyalty* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

- Takes prisoner the wild motion of mine eye,  
 Fiering it onely heere, should I ( damn'd then )  
 Slaouer with lippes as common as the stayres  
 That mount the Capitoll : Ioyne gripes, with hands  
 Made hard with hourelly falshood ( falshood as  
 With labour: ) then by peeping in an eye  
 Base and illustrious as the smoakie light  
 That's fed with stinking Tallow : it were fit  
 That all the plagues of Hell should at one time  
 Encounter such reuolt.
- Imo.* My Lord, I feare  
 Has forgot Brittain.
- Iach.* And himselfe, not I  
 Inclind to this intelligence, pronounce  
 The Beggery of his change : but 'tis your Graces  
 That from my mutest Conscience, to my tongue,  
 Charmes this report out.
- Imo.* Let me heare no more.
- Iach.* O deereft Soule : your Cause doth strike my hart  
 With pittie, that doth make me ficke. A Lady  
 So faire, and fasten'd to an Emperie  
 Would make the great King double, to be partner'd  
 With Tomboyes hyr'd, with that selfe exhibition  
 Which your owne Coffers yeeld : with difeas'd ventures  
 That play with all Infirmitie for Gold,  
 Which rottenesse can lend Nature. Such boyl'd stufte

121. *prisoner the*] F2; Prisoner, the F3, 4. *eye*] F2, 3; Eye F4.  
 122. *Fiering*] Fixing F2, 3, 4. *onely*] F2; onely F3, 4. *heere*] here F3, 4. *damn'd*] F3, 4; damnd F2; [dampn'd Fx, some copies].  
 123. *Slaouer*] Slaver F2, 3, 4. *lippes*] F2; lips F3; Lips F4. *stayres*] staires F2, 3; staires F4.  
 124. *Capitoll*] F2; Capitol F3, 4. *Ioyne*] F2; joyne F3; join F4. *gripes*] F2, 4; grypes F3.  
 125. *falshood (falshood as)* F2, 3; (falshood as (first falshood om.) F4.  
 126. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *eye*]

F2, 3; Eye F4.  
 127. *smoakie*] smoaky F2, 3, 4.  
 128. *That's*] F3, 4; Thats F2.  
 129. *plagues*] F2, 3; Plagues F4.  
 130. *Hell*] F4; hell F2, 3.  
 131. *feare*] F.; fear F3, 4.  
 132. *Brittaine*] F2; Britain F3, 4.  
 133. *himselfe*] F2; himself F3, 4.  
 135. *'tis*] F3, 4; tis F2.  
 137. *Charmes*] F2, 3; Charms F4.  
 138. *heare*] F2; hear F3, 4.  
 139. *deereft Soule*] F2; dearest soul F3; dearest Soul F4. *hart*] heart F2, 3, 4.  
 140. *sicke*] F2; sick F3, 4.  
 141. *faire*] F2; fair F3, 4. *fast-*

*en'd*] F2; fastned F3, 4. *Emperie*] Empery F2, 3, 4.  
 142. *greatst*] F3, 4; greatst F2.  
 143. *Tomboyes*] F2, 3; Tomboys F4. *hyr'd*] F2, 3; hir'd F4. *selfe exhibition*] selfe-exhibition F2; self-exhibition F3; self exhibition F4.  
 144. *owne*] F2; own F3, 4. *yeild*] F2; yield F3, 4.  
 145. *Infirmitie*] infirmitie F2, 3, 4.  
 146. *rottenesse*] F2, 3; rottenness F4. *Nature*. *stufte*] Nature, Such F2, 3. *stufte*] F2; stuff F3, 4.

[p. 375, As well might poyson Poyson. Be reueng'd,  
COL. 1] Or she that bore you, was no Queene, and you  
Recoyle from your great Stocke.

*Imo.* Reueng'd :

How should I be reueng'd ? If this be true,  
152 ( As I haue such a Heart, that both mine eares  
Must not in haste abuse ) if it be true,  
How should I be reueng'd ?

*Iach.* Should he make me

156 Liue like *Diana's* Priest, betwixt cold sheets,  
Whiles he is vaulting variable Rampes  
In your despight, vpon your purse : reuenge it.  
I dedicate my selfe to your sweet pleasure,  
160 More Noble then that runnagate to your bed,  
And will continue fast to your Affection,  
Still close, as sure.

*Imo.* What hoa, *Pisanio* ?

164 *Iach.* Let me my seruice tender on your lippes.

*Imo.* Away, I do condemne mine eares, that haue  
So long attended thee. If thou wert Honourable  
Thou would'st haue told this tale for Vertue, not  
168 For such an end thou seek'st, as base, as strange :  
Thou wrong'st a Gentleman, who is as farre  
From thy report, as thou from Honor: and  
Solicites heere a Lady, that disdaines

172 Thee, and the Diuell alike. What hoa, *Pisanio* ?  
The King my Father shall be made acquainted

147. *poyson Poyson*] F<sub>2</sub> ; poison  
Poison F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
148. *Queene*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Queen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
149. *Recoyle*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Recoyl F<sub>3</sub> ; Re-  
coil F<sub>4</sub>. *Stocke*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Stock F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
152. *Heart*] heart F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*ears*] F<sub>2</sub> ; ears F<sub>3</sub> ; Ears F<sub>4</sub>.  
154. *shoul'd*] F<sub>2</sub> ; shall F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
156-7. *sheets, Whiles*] sheets ;  
Whiles F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
157. *vaulting*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; valting F<sub>2</sub>.  
*Rampes*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Ramps F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
158. *purse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Purse F<sub>4</sub>.

159. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
160. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; than F<sub>4</sub>. *bed*]  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; Bed F<sub>4</sub>.  
162. *Still close*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; run into  
one word F<sub>2</sub>.  
163. *hoa*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; ho F<sub>4</sub>.  
164. *Let me my*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Let my F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
164-5. *lippes. Imo.*] F<sub>2</sub> ; lips Imo.  
F<sub>3</sub> ; Lips. Imo F<sub>4</sub>.  
165. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; doe F<sub>2</sub>. *con-*  
*demne*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; condemn F<sub>4</sub>.  
*ears*] F<sub>2</sub> ; ears F<sub>3</sub> ; Ears F<sub>4</sub>.  
166. *Honourable*] honourable F<sub>2</sub>,

4 ; honorable F<sub>3</sub>.  
167. *would'st*] wouldst F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
169. *wrong'st*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; wrongst  
F<sub>2</sub>. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub> ; far F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
170. *Honor*] honor F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; honour  
F<sub>4</sub>.  
171. *Solicites*] Solicitst F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ;  
Solicit'st F<sub>4</sub>. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub> ; here  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *disdaines*] F<sub>2</sub> ; disdains  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
172. *Diuell*] Divill F<sub>2</sub> ; Devil F<sub>3</sub>,  
4. *hoa*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; ho F<sub>4</sub>.  
173. *Father*] F<sub>4</sub> ; father F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

Of thy Assault : if he shall thinke it fit,	[p. 373,
A fawcy Stranger in his Court, to Mart	COL. 1]
As in a Romish Stew, and to expound	176
His beaftly minde to vs ; he hath a Court	
He little cares for, and a Daughter, who	
He not respects at all. What hoa, <i>Pifanio</i> ?	
<i>Iach.</i> O happy <i>Leonatus</i> I may fay,	180
The credit that thy Lady hath of thee	
Deferues thy trust, and thy most perfect goodnesse	
Her assur'd credit. Blessed liue you long,	
A Lady to the worthiest Sir, that euer	184
Country call'd his ; and you his Miftris, onely	
For the most worthiest fit. Giue me your pardon,	
I haue spoke this to know if your Affiance	
Were deeply rooted, and shall make your Lord,	188
That which he is, new o're : And he is one	[COL
The trueft manner'd : such a holy Witch,	
That he enchants Societies into him :	
Halfé all men hearts are his.	192
<i>Imo.</i> You make amends.	
<i>Iach.</i> He fits 'mongst men, like a defended God ;	
He hath a kinde of Honor sets him off,	
More then a mortall seeming. Be not angrie	196
( Most mighty Princeffe ) that I haue aduentur'd	
To try your taking of a false report, which hath	
Honour'd with confirmation your great Iudgement,	
In the election of a Sir, so rare,	200
Which you know, cannot erre. The loue I beare him,	

174. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.  
 176. *in*] F2; is F3, 4.  
 177. *minde*] F2; mind F3, 4.  
 178. *who*] whom F2, 3, 4.  
 179. *hoa*] F2, 3; ho F4.  
 180. *Leonatus I*] F2; *Leonatus*,  
 I F3, 4.  
 182. *goodnesse*] F2, 3; goodness F4.  
 183. *credit. Blessed*] credit, Blessed  
 F2; credit, blessed F3, 4. *liue*] F2.  
 184. *Sir*] F2; sir F3, 4.  
 185. *his; and*] F2; his: and F3,

4. *onely*] F2; only F3, 4.  
 186-7. *pardon, I*] pardon, I F2, 3, 4.  
 189. *o're: And*] ore; and F2, 3, 4.  
 191. *enchants*] F2; inchants F3, 4.  
 192. *Halfé*] F2; Half F3, 4. *men*] mens F2, 3, 4.  
 194. *'mongst*] mongst F2; amongst  
 F3, 4. *defended*] descended  
 F2, 3, 4. *God*] god F2, 3, 4.  
 195. *kinde*] F2; kind F3, 4.  
*Honor*] honor F2; honour F3, 4.  
 196. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *mor-*

*tall*] F2; mortal F3, 4. *angrie*] angry F2, 3, 4.  
 197. *mighty*] F2, 3 (m *reversed*  
 F4). *Princeesse*] F2, 3; Princess  
 F4.  
 199. *Iudgement*] F2; Judgement  
 F3; Judgment F4.  
 200. *election*] F2, 3; Election F4.  
 200-1. *rare, Which*] F3, 4; rare.  
 Which F2.  
 201. *loue*] love F2; Love F3, 4.  
*beare*] F2; bear F3, 4.

[p. 375, Made me to fan you thus, but the Gods made you  
COL. 2.] (Vnlike all others) chaffelesse. Pray your pardon.

204 *Imo.* All's well Sir :

Take my powre i'th'Court for yours.

*Iach.* My humble thanks : I had almost forgot  
T'intreat your Grace, but in a small request,

208 And yet of moment too, for it concernes :

Your Lord, my selfe, and other Noble Friends  
Are partners in the bufineffe.

*Imo.* Pray what is't ?

212 *Iach.* Some dozen Romanes of vs, and your Lord  
(The best Feather of our wing) haue mingled summes

To buy a Present for the Emperor :

Which I (the Fa<sup>c</sup>tor for the rest) haue done

216 In France : 'tis Plate of rare deuice, and Iewels

Of rich, and exquisite forme, their valewes great,

And I am something curious, being strange

To haue them in safe stowage : May it please you

220 To take them in protection.

*Imo.* Willingly :

And pawne mine Honor for their safety, since

My Lord hath interest in them, I will keepe them

224 In my Bed-chamber.

*Iach.* They are in a Trunke

Attended by my men : I will make bold

To fend them to you, onely for this night :

228 I muft aboard to morrow.

202. *Gods*] gods F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
203. *Vnlike*] F<sub>2</sub>. *chaffelesse*] F<sub>2</sub>,  
3; *chaffless* F<sub>4</sub>. *pardon*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
Pardon F<sub>3</sub>.  
204. *All's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Alls* F<sub>2</sub>. *well*  
*Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; *well, sir* F<sub>3</sub>; *well, Sir* F<sub>4</sub>.  
205. *powre*] F<sub>2</sub>; *power* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
206. *thanks*] F<sub>2</sub>; *thanks* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
208-209. *concernes*: *Your*] con-  
cernes, *Your* F<sub>2</sub>; *concerns*, *Your*  
F<sub>3</sub>; *concerns Your* F<sub>4</sub>.  
209. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; *self* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Noble*  
*Friends*] F<sub>4</sub>; *Noble friends* F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

210. *partners*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Partners* F<sub>4</sub>.  
*business*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *business* F<sub>4</sub>.  
211. *is't*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *ist* F<sub>2</sub>.  
212. *Romanes*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Romans* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
213. *Feather*] F<sub>4</sub>; *feather* F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
*wing*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Wing* F<sub>4</sub>. *sum-*  
*mes*] F<sub>2</sub>; *sums* F<sub>3</sub>; *summs* F<sub>4</sub>.  
214. *Emperour*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Emperour* F<sub>4</sub>.  
215. *Factor*] F<sub>4</sub>; *factor* F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
216. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *tis* F<sub>2</sub>. *Iewels*]  
F<sub>3</sub>; *Jewels* F<sub>2</sub>, 4.  
217. *rich, and*] F<sub>2</sub>; *rich and* F<sub>3</sub>,  
4. *forme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *form* F<sub>4</sub>.  
*valewes*] F<sub>2</sub>; *values* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

218-19. *strange To*] *strange*, *To*  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
222. *pawne*] F<sub>2</sub>; *pawn* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Honor*] *honor* (r reversed) F<sub>2</sub>;  
*honor* F<sub>3</sub>; *honour* F<sub>4</sub>. *safety*]  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *safty* F<sub>2</sub>.  
223. *keepe*] *kepe* F<sub>2</sub>; *keep* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
224. *Bed-chamber*. *Iach.*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4;  
*Bed chamber*: *Iach.* F<sub>2</sub>.  
225. *Trunke*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Trunk* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
227. *onely*] F<sub>2</sub>; *only* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
228-9. *aboard*] F<sub>2</sub>; *aboard* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*morrow*. *Imo.*] F<sub>4</sub>; *morrow*,  
*Imo.* F<sub>2</sub>, 3.



*Imo.* O no, no.

[p. 375,  
COL. 2]

*Iach.* Yes I beseech : or I shall short my word  
By length'ning my returne. From Gallia,  
I crost the Seas on purpose, and on promise  
To see your Grace.

232

*Imo.* I thank you for your paines :  
But not away to morrow.

*Iach.* O I must Madam.  
Therefore I shall beseech you, if you please  
To greet your Lord with writing, doo't to night,  
I haue out-stood my time, which is materiall  
To'th'tender of our Present.

236

240

*Imo.* I will write :  
Send your Trunke to me, it shall safe be kept,  
And truly yielded you : you're very welcome. *Exeunt.*

*Actus Secundus. Scena Prima.*

[II. 1]

*Enter Clotten, and the two Lords.*

*Clo.* Was there euer man had such lucke? when I kift  
the Iacke vpon an vp-cast, to be hit away? I had a hun- [p. 376,  
dred pound on't : and then a whorson Iacke-an-Apes, COL. 1]  
must take me vp for swearing, as if I borrowed mine 4  
oathes of him, and might not spend them at my pleafure.

1. What got he by that? you haue broke his pate  
with your Bowle.

2. If his wit had bin like him that broke it : it would 8  
haue run all out.

231. *returne*] F2; return F3, 4.  
234. *thanke*] F2; thank F3, 4.  
*paines*] F2; pains F3, 4.  
236. *O I must*] F2, 3; O, I must  
F4.  
238. *doo't*] F2; do't F3, 4.  
239. *materiall*] F2; material F3,  
4.  
240. *To'th'tender*] F2; To th'ten-

der F3, 4.  
242. *Trunke*] F2; Trunk F3, 4.  
*safe be*] F2; be safe F3, 4.  
243. *truly*] F2; truly F3, 4.  
*yielded*] F2; yielded F3, 4.  
*Scena Prima*] F3, 4; *Scena*  
*Prima* F2.  
1. *lucke*] F2; luck F3, 4.  
2. *upon an vp-cast*] upon an

upcast F2; an up-cast F3, 4. *a*  
*hundred*] F2; an hundred F3, 4.  
3. *on't; and*] on't; and F2, 3, 4.  
*Iacke-an-Apes*] F2; Jack-an-  
apes F3, 4.  
5. *oathes*] F2; oaths F3; Oaths  
F4.  
7. *Bowle*] F2; Bowl F3, 4.  
8. *bin*] F2; been F3, 4.

[p. 376, Col. 1] *Clot.* When a Gentleman is dispos'd to sweare: it is not for any standers by to curtall his oathes. Ha?

12 2. No my Lord; nor crop the eares of them.

*Clot.* Whorfon dog: I gaue him satisfaction? would he had bin one of my Ranke.

2. To haue smell'd like a Foole.

16 *Clot.* I am not vext more at any thing in th'earth: a pox on't. I had rather not be so Noble as I am: they dare not fight with me, because of the Queene my Mother: euery Iacke-Slaue hath his belly full of Fighting, and I must go vp and downe like a Cock, that no body can match.

2. You are Cocke and Capon too, and you crow Cock, with your combe on.

24 *Clot.* Sayest thou?

2. It is not fit you Lordship should vndertake euery Companion, that you giue offence too.

*Clot.* No, I know that: but it is fit I should commit offence to my inferiors.

2 I, it is fit for your Lordship onely.

*Clot.* Why so I say.

1. Did you heere of a Stranger that's come to Court night?

*Clot.* A Stranger, and I not know on't?

2. He's a strange Fellow himselfe, and knowes it not.

1. There's an Italian come, and 'tis thought one of 36 Leonatus Friends.

10. *sweare*] F<sub>2</sub>; swear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
11. *curtall*] F<sub>2</sub>; curtal F<sub>3</sub>; curtail F<sub>4</sub>. *oathes*] F<sub>2</sub>; oaths F<sub>3</sub>; Oaths F<sub>4</sub>.  
12. *No my Lord*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; No, my Lord F<sub>4</sub>; *eares*] F<sub>2</sub>; ears F<sub>3</sub>; Ears F<sub>4</sub>.  
13. *gaue*] give F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
14. *bin*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; been F<sub>4</sub>. *Ranke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Rank F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
15. *smell'd*] F<sub>2</sub>; smelt F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Foole*] F<sub>2</sub>; fool F<sub>3</sub>; Fool F<sub>4</sub>.  
16. *th'earth*] the earth F<sub>3</sub>; the Earth F<sub>4</sub>.

a—F<sub>1</sub>.

18. *Queene*] F<sub>2</sub>; Queen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
19. *Iacke-Slaue*] Jacke-Slave F<sub>2</sub>; Jack-slave F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Fighting*] fighting F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
20. *goe*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; goe F<sub>2</sub>. *downe*] F<sub>2</sub>; down F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Cock*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Cocke F<sub>2</sub>.  
22. *and Capon*] F<sub>2</sub>; and a Capon F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
22-23. *Cocke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Cock F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *combe*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; comb F<sub>4</sub>.  
25. *fit you*] F<sub>2</sub>; fit your F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
26. *too*] to F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
28. *inferiors*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; inferiours F<sub>4</sub>.

29. *onely*] F<sub>2</sub>; only F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
31. *heere*] heare F<sub>2</sub>; hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *that's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; that's F<sub>2</sub>.  
31-32. *Court night*] Court to night F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Court to Night F<sub>4</sub>.  
34. *He's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Hes F<sub>2</sub>. *Fellow*] F<sub>2</sub>; fellow F<sub>2</sub>, 3. *himselfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; himself F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *knowes*] F<sub>2</sub>; knows F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
35. *There's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; There's F<sub>2</sub>. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>.  
36. *Friends*] F<sub>4</sub>; friendes F<sub>2</sub>; friends F<sub>3</sub>.

*Clot.* Leonatus? A banisht Rascal; and he's another, [p. 376,  
whatfoeuer he be. Who told you of this Stranger? COL. 1]

1. One of your Lordships Pages.

*Clot.* Is it fit I went to looke vpon him? Is there no <sup>r</sup>ogation in't?

2. You cannot derogate my Lord.

*Clot.* Not easly I thinke.

2. You are a Foole graunted, therefore your Iffues 44  
being foolish do not derogate.

*Clot.* Come, Ile go see this Italian : what I haue lost  
to day at Bowles, Ile winne to night of him. Come : go.

2. Ile attend your Lordship. *Exit.* 48

That such a craftie Diuell as is his Mother

Should yeild the world this Affe : A woman, that

Beares all downe with her Braine, and this her Sonne,

Cannot take two from twenty for his heart, 52

Aud leaue eighteene. Alas poore Princeffe,

Thou diuine *Imogen*, what thou endure'st,

Betwixt a Father by thy Step-dame gouern'd,

A Mother hourelly coyning plots : A Wooer, 56

More hatefull then the foule expulsiion is

Of thy deere Husband. Then that horrid Act

Of the diuorce, hee'l'd make the Heauens hold firme

The walls of thy deere Honour. Keepe vnshak'd 60

That Temple thy faire mind, that thou maist stand

T'enioy thy banish'd Lord : and this great Land. *Exeunt.*

- |  |   |  |
|--|---|--|
| <p>37. <i>banish'd</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; banish'd F<sub>3</sub>, 4.<br/> <i>Rascal</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; Rascal F<sub>3</sub>, 4.<br/> 37-38. <i>another, whatsoever</i>] another * * * whatsoever F<sub>2</sub>; another, whersoever F<sub>3</sub>, 4.<br/> 40. <i>looke</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; look F<sub>3</sub>, 4.<br/> 41. <i>derogation</i>] derogation F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.<br/> 42. <i>derogate my</i>] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; derogate, my F<sub>4</sub>.<br/> 43. <i>thinke</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.<br/> 44. <i>Foole</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; fool F<sub>3</sub>; Fool F<sub>4</sub>.<br/> <i>graunted</i>] granted F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.<br/> 45. <i>foolish doe</i>] foolish doe F<sub>2</sub>; foolish, do F<sub>3</sub>; Foolish, do F<sub>4</sub>.<br/> 46. <i>Ile</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll F<sub>3</sub>; I'll F<sub>4</sub>.<br/> <i>go</i>] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; goe F<sub>2</sub>.</p> | <p>47. <i>Bowles</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; Bowls F<sub>3</sub>, 4.<br/> <i>winne</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; win F<sub>3</sub>, 4.<br/> 46, 47, 48. <i>Ile</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll F<sub>3</sub>; I'll F<sub>4</sub>.<br/> 49. <i>craftie</i>] crafty F<sub>2</sub>, 3. <i>Diuell</i>] Diuell F<sub>2</sub>; Devill F<sub>3</sub>, 4. <i>Mother Should</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; Mother, Should F<sub>3</sub>; Mother, Should F<sub>4</sub>.<br/> 50. <i>yeild</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; yield F<sub>3</sub>, 4. <i>world</i>] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; World F<sub>4</sub>. <i>Ass</i>] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Ass F<sub>4</sub>. <i>woman</i>] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Woman F<sub>4</sub>.<br/> 51. <i>Beares all downe</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; Bears all down F<sub>3</sub>, 4. <i>Braine</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; Brain F<sub>3</sub>, 4. <i>Sonne</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.<br/> 53. <i>eighteene</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; eighteen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.<br/> <i>poore</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; poor F<sub>3</sub>, 4. <i>Princesse</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; Princess F<sub>3</sub>, 4.<br/> 56. <i>hourelly</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; hourly F<sub>3</sub>, 4.</p> | <p><i>coyning</i>] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; coining F<sub>4</sub>.<br/> 57. <i>hatefull</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; hateful F<sub>3</sub>, 4. <i>then</i>] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. <i>foule</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; foul F<sub>3</sub>, 4. <i>expulsiion</i>] F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4; expusion some copies, of F<sub>1</sub>.<br/> 58. <i>deere</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; dear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. <i>Husband. Then</i>] husband, Then F<sub>2</sub>; husband, then F<sub>3</sub>; husband, than F<sub>4</sub>.<br/> 59. <i>hee'l'd</i>] he'ld F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. <i>Heavens</i>] heavens F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Heavens F<sub>4</sub>. <i>firme</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; firm F<sub>3</sub>, 4.<br/> 60. <i>walls</i>] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Walls F<sub>4</sub>. <i>deere</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; dear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. <i>Honour</i>] honor F<sub>2</sub>, 3; honour F<sub>4</sub>. <i>Keepe</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; Keep F<sub>3</sub>, 4.<br/> 61. <i>faire</i>] F<sub>2</sub>; fair F<sub>3</sub>, 4.</p> |
|--|---|--|

[p. 376,  
col. 1]

## Scena Secunda.

*Enter Imogen, in her Bed, and a Lady.*Imo. Who's there? My woman: *Helene*?

La. Pleasé you Madam.

Imo. What houre is it?

[COL. 2] *Lady.* Almost midnight, Madam.

Imo. I haue read three houres then:

Mine eyes are weake,

Fold downe the leafe'where I haue left: to bed.

8 Take not away the Taper, leaue it burning:

And if thou canst awake by foure o'th'clock,

I prythee call me: Sleepe hath ceiz'd me wholly.

To your protection I commend me, Gods,

12 From Fayries, and the Tempters of the night,

Guard me beseech yee.

*Sleepes.**Iachimo from the Trunke**Iach.* The Crickets sing, and mans ore-labor'd senceRepaires it selfe by rest: Our *Tarquine* thus

16 Did softly presse the Rushes, ere he waken'd

The Chastitie he wounded. *Cytherea,*

How brauely thou becom'ft thy Bed; fresh Lilly,

And whiter then the Sheetes: that I might touch,

20 But kisse, one kisse. Rubies vnparagon'd,

How deerely they doo't: 'Tis her breathing that

*Scena Secunda*] F3, 4; *Scaena Secunda* F2.  
*Bed*] F2, 4; *bed* F3.  
 1. *Who's*] F3, 4; *Whos* F2. *My woman: Helene*] F2; *My woman Helen* F3, 4.  
 2. *you Madam*] F2, 3; *you, Madam* F4.  
 3. *houre*] F2; *hour* F3, 4; (*houe some copies of F1.*)  
 5. *houres*] F2; *hours* F3, 4.  
 6. *eyes*] F2, 3; *Eyes* F4. *weake*] F2; *weak* F3, 4.  
 7. *downe*] F2; *down* F3, 4. *leafe*] F2; *Leaf* F3, 4. *to bed. Take*] F2; *to bed Take* F3; *to Bed*

*Take* F4.  
 9. *foure*] F2; *four* F3, 4. *clock*] clocke F2; *Clock* F3, 4.  
 10. *prythee*] *prethee* F2; *prithee* F3, 4. *Sleepe*] F2; *Sleep* F3, 4. *ceiz'd*] *seiz'd* F2, 3, 4.  
 11. *Gods*] *gods* F2, 3, 4.  
 12. *Fayries*] F2; *Fairies* F3, 4.  
 13. *me beseech*] F2, 3; *me, beseech* F4. *yez*] F2; *ye* F3, 4. *Sleepes*] F2; *Sleeps* F3, 4.  
*Iachimo . . . Trunke*] F2; *Iachimo . . . Trunk* F3; *Jachimo . . . Trunk* F4.  
 14. *Iach*] F2, 3; *Jach* F4. *ore-labor'd*] F2; *ore-labour'd* F3, 4.

14-15. *sence Repaires*] F2; *sence Repaires* F3; *sense, Repaires* F4. *se/se*] F2; *self* F3, 4. *Tarquine*] F2; *Tarquin* F3, 4.  
 16. *presse*] F2, 3; *press* F4.  
 17. *Chastitie*] *Chastity* F2, 3, 4.  
 18. *becom'ft*] F3; *becomst* F2.  
 19. *ther*] F2, 4; *than* F4. *Sheetes*] *Sheets* F2, 3, 4.  
 20. *kisse, one kisse*] F2, 3; *kiss, one kiss* F4.  
 21. *deereyly*] F2; *dearly* F3, 4. *doo't*] *do't* F2, 3, 4. *'Tis*] F3, 4; *'tis* F2.

Perfumes the Chamber thus : the Flame o'th'Taper	[p. 376.
Bowes toward her, and would vnder-peepe her lids.	COL. 2]
To see th'inclosed Lights, now Canopied	24
Vnder these windowes, White and Azure lac'd	
With Blew of Heauens owne tinct. But my defigne.	
To note the Chamber, I will write all downe,	
Such, and such pictures : There the window, such	28
Th'adornement of her Bed; the Arras, Figures,	
Why such, and such : and the Contents o'th'Story.	
Ah, but some naturall notes about her Body,	
About ten thousand meaner Moueables	32
Would testifie, t'enrich mine Inuentorie.	
O sleepe, thou Ape of death, lye dull vpon her,	
And be her Sense but as a Monument,	
Thus in a Chappell lying. Come off, come off ;	36
As slippery as the Gordian-knot was hard.	
'Tis mine, and this will witnesse outwardly,	
As strongly as the Conscience do's within :	
To'th'madding of her Lord. On her left breast	40
A mole Cinque-spotted : Like the Crimfon drops	
I'th'bottom of a Cowflippe. Heere's a Voucher,	
Stronger then euer Law could make; this Secret	
Will force him thinke I haue pick'd the lock, and t'ane	44
The treasure of her Honour. No more : to what end ?	
Why should I write this downe, that's riueted,	
Screw'd to my memorie. She hath bin reading late,	

22. *Flame o'th'Taper*] flame oth' Taper F<sub>2</sub>, 3; flame o'th'Taper F<sub>4</sub>.  
 23. *Bowes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Bows F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 24. *vnder-peepe*] Under-peepe F<sub>2</sub>; under-peepe F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 25. *these windowes*] the windowes F<sub>2</sub>; the windows F<sub>3</sub>; the Windows F<sub>4</sub>.  
 26. *Blew*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Blue F<sub>4</sub>. *owne*] F<sub>2</sub>; own F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *tinct. But*] tinct, but F<sub>2</sub>; tinct, but F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *designe.*] F<sub>2</sub>; (designe ? F<sub>1</sub>, some copies); designe's F<sub>3</sub>; design's F<sub>4</sub>.  
 27. *downe*] F<sub>2</sub>; down F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 28. *pictures*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Pictures F<sub>4</sub>.  
 29. *window*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Window F<sub>4</sub>.

29. *Th'adornement*] F<sub>2</sub>; (adornement F<sub>1</sub>, some copies); adornment F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 30. *o'th'Story*] F<sub>4</sub>; oth Story F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
 31. *some*] *soshe* F<sub>2</sub>. *naturall*] F<sub>2</sub>; natural F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 33. *Inuentorie*] Inventory F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 34. *sleepe*] F<sub>2</sub>; sleep F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *death*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Death F<sub>4</sub>.  
 35. *Sense*] F<sub>2</sub>; sense F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 36. *Chappell*] F<sub>2</sub>; Chappel F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 37. *Gordian-knot*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Gordian-knot F<sub>4</sub>.  
 38. *'Tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Tis F<sub>2</sub>. *witnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; witness F<sub>4</sub>.  
 40. *To'th'madding*] To th' mad-

ding F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 42. *I'th'bottom*] F<sub>3</sub>; Ith' bottom F<sub>2</sub>; I'th' bottom F<sub>4</sub>. *Cow-slippe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Cowslip F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Heere's*] Heeres F<sub>2</sub>; Heres F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 43. *make*] *this*] make: this F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 44. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *locke*] lock F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 45. *Honour*] honor F<sub>2</sub>; honour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 46. *downe*] F<sub>2</sub>; down F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *that's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; that's F<sub>2</sub>. *riueted*] riuete some copies of F<sub>1</sub>; riveted F<sub>2</sub>; rivitted F<sub>3</sub>; rivetted F<sub>4</sub>.  
 47. *memorie*] memory F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *bin*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; been F<sub>4</sub>.

[p. 376, The Tale of *Tereus*, heere the leaffe's turn'd downe  
COL. 2] Where *Philomele* gaue vp. I haue enough,

To'th' Truncke againe, and flut the spring of it.

51 Swift, swift, you Dragons of the night, that dawning  
May beare the Rauens eye : I lodge in feare,  
Though this a heauenly Angell : hell is heere.

*Clocke strikes*

54 One, two, three : time, time.

*Exit.*

*Scena Tertia.*

*Enter Clotten, and Lords.*

1 1. Your Lordship is the most patient man in losse, the  
most coldest that euer turn'd vp Ace.

*Clot.* It would make any man cold to loofe.

4 1. But not euery man patient after the noble temper  
of your Lordship; You are most hot, and furious when  
you winne.

*Clot.*

[p. 377, Winning will put any man into courage : if I could get  
COL. 1] this foolish *Imogen*, I should haue Gold enough : it's al-  
most morning, is't not ?

1 Day, my Lord.

*Clot.* I would this Musicke would come : I am adui-  
12 fed to giue her Musicke a mornings, they say it will pene-  
trate.

*Enter Musicians.*

Come on, tune : If you can penetrate her with your fin-

- |   |   |   |
|---|---|---|
| <p>48. <i>Tereus</i>] F2; <i>Terus</i> F3, 4.<br/><i>heere</i>] F2; here F3, 4. <i>leaffe's</i><br/><i>leaves</i> F2; leafs F3, 4. <i>downe</i><br/>F2; down F3, 4.<br/>50. <i>To'th' Truncke</i>] To th' Truncke<br/>F2; To th' Trunk F3, 4. <i>againe</i><br/>F2; again F3, 4.<br/>52. <i>beare</i>] F2; bear F3, 4. <i>eye</i><br/>F2, 3; Eye F4. <i>fear</i>] F2;<br/>fear F3, 4.<br/>53. <i>heauenly</i>] heauenly F2, 3;<br/>Heavny F4 (some copies).<br/><i>Angell</i>] F2; Angel F3, 4.</p> | <p><i>hell</i>] F2, 3; Hell F4. <i>heere</i><br/>F2; here F3, 4.<br/><i>Clocke strikes</i>] F2; Clock strikes<br/>F3, 4.<br/><i>Scena Tertia</i>] F3, 4; <i>Scena Tertia</i><br/>F2.<br/>1. <i>losse</i>] F3; Iosse F2; loss F4.<br/>2. <i>that euer turn'd</i>] that turned<br/>(euer omitted) F2, 3, 4.<br/>4. <i>patient after</i>] F2; patient,<br/>after F3, 4.<br/>6. <i>winne</i>] F2; win F3, 4.<br/>7. <i>Clot.</i>] F4; om. F1, 2, 3.</p> | <p>7. <i>courage</i>] F2, 3; Courage F4.<br/>9. <i>morning</i>] F2, 3; Morning F4.<br/>8. <i>if's</i>] F3, 4; its F2.<br/>9. <i>morning</i>] F2, 3; Morning F4.<br/>10. <i>Lord. Clot</i>] F4; Lord, Clot F2, 3.<br/>11, 12. <i>Musicke</i>] F2; Musick F3, 4.<br/><i>I am aduised to</i>] I am advised<br/>to F2, 4; I am advised, to F3.<br/><i>mornings</i>] F2, 3; Mornings<br/>F4. <i>Enter Musicians</i>] F2, 3;<br/>Enter Musicians F4.<br/>14. <i>her</i>] here F2, 3, 4. <i>singing</i><br/>F2, 3; Fingering F4.</p> |
|---|---|---|

gering, so : wee'l try with tongue too : if none will do, let [p. 377,  
her remaine : but Ile neuer giue o're. Firft, a very excel- COL. 1]  
lent good conceyted thing; after a wonderful sweet aire,  
with admirable rich words to it, and then let her confi-  
der.

## SONG.

*Hearke, hearke, the Larke at Heauens gate fing s,* 20  
*and Phæbus gins arife,*  
*His Steeds to water at thofe Springs*  
*on chalic'd Flowres that lyes :*  
*And winking Mary-buds begin to ope their Golden eyes* 24  
*With eury thing that pretty is, my Lady sweet arife :*  
*Arife, arife.*

So, get you gone : if this pen trate, I will confider your  
Muficke the better : if it do not, it is a voyce in her eares 28  
which Horfe-haires, and Calues-guts, nor the voyce of  
vnpaued Eunuch to boot, can neuer amend.

*Enter Cymbaline, and Queene.*

2 Heere comes the King.

*Clot.* I am glad I was vp fo late, for that's the reafon 32  
I was vp fo earely : he cannot choofe but take this Ser-  
uice I haue done, fatherly. Good morrow to your Ma-  
iefty, and to my gracious Mother.

*Cym.* Attend you here the doore of our stern daughter 36  
Will she not forth ?

15. *wee'l*] we'll F2, 3, 4. *do]* F3;  
4; *doe* F2.  
16. *her]* here F2, 3, 4. *remaine]*  
F2; remain F3, 4. *Ile]* F2;  
I'll F3; I'll F4.  
17. *conceyted]* conceited F2, 3, 4.  
*wonderful]* F4; wonderfull F2,  
3. *aire]* F2, 3; air F4.  
SONG] Song F2, 3, 4.  
20. *Hearke, hearke,]* F2; Hark,  
hark, F3, 4. *Larke]* F2, Lark  
F3, 4.  
21. *gins]* F2; 'gins F3, 4.

23. *Flowres]* Flowers F2, 3, 4.  
*lyes]* lies F2, 3, 4.  
24. *Mary-buds]* F2, 3; Mary buds  
F4. *eyes]* F2, 3; Eyes F4.  
27. *pen trate]* (e dropped out)  
penetrate F2, 3, 4.  
28. *Musicke]* F2; Musick F3, 4.  
*voyce]* F2; voice F3, 4. *eares]*  
F2; ears F3; Ears F4.  
29. *Horse-haires]* F2; Horse-hairs  
F3, 4. *voyce]* F2; voice F3, 4.  
30. *vnpaued]* unpaved F2, 3, 4.  
*amed]* amend F2, 3, 4.

*Enter Cymbaline, and Queene]*  
Enter Cymbeline, and Queene  
F2; Enter Queen and Cymbe-  
line F3, 4.  
31. *Heere]* F2; Here F3, 4.  
32. *that's]* F3, 4; that's F2.  
33. *earely]* F2; early F3, 4.  
34. *fatherly]* F2, 3; Fatherly F4.  
35. *to my]* F2; om. F3, 4.  
36. *here]* F3, 4; heere F2. *doore]*  
F2; door F3, 4. *daughter Will]*  
F2; daughter. Will F3; Daugh-  
ter. Will F4.

[p. 377,  
COL. 1] *Clot.* I haue affayl'd her with Musickes, but the vouch-  
safes no notice.

40 *Cym.* The Exile of her Minion is too new,  
She hath not yet forgot him, some more time  
Must weare the print of his remembrance on't,  
And then she's yours.

44 *Qu.* You are most bound to th'King,  
Who let's go by no vantages, that may  
Preferre you to his daughter : Frame your selfe  
To orderly solicy, and be friended

48 With aptnesse of the seafon : make denials  
Encreafe your Seruices : so seeme, as if  
You were inspir'd to do those duties which  
You tender to her : that you in all obey her,  
52 Saue when command to your difmission tends,  
And therein you are senselesse.

*Clot.* Senselesse ? Not so.

*Mef.* So like you ( Sir ) Ambatfadors from R ome;  
56 The one is *Caius Lucius*.

*Cym.* A worthy Fellow,  
Albeit he comes on angry purpose now ;  
But that's no fault of his : we must receyue him  
60 According to the Honor of his Sender,  
And towards himselfe, his goodnesse fore-spent on vs  
We must extend our notice : Our deere Sonne,  
When you haue giuen good morning to your Miftris,  
64 Attend the Queene, and vs, we shall haue neede  
T'employ you towards this Romane.

38. *assayl'd*] assail'd F2, 3, 4.  
Musickes] F2; Musicks F3, 4.  
40-1. *new, She*] new. She F2, 3, 4.  
42. *weare*] F2; wear F3, 4.  
*on't*] F4; ou't F2, 3.  
44. *Qu.*] F4; Que. F2, 3. *to th' King*] F2; to th'King F3, 4.  
45. *let's*] lets F2, 3, 4. *go*] F3, 4; goe F2.  
46. *Preferre*] F2, 3; Prefer F4.  
*daughter*] F2, 3; Daughter F4.  
*Frame*] F2; frame F3, 4. *selfe*]

F2; self F3, 4.

47. *solicy*] solicits F2, 3, 4.  
48. *aptnesse*] F2, 3; aptness F4.  
49. *Seruices*] Services F2; services F3, 4. *seeme*] F2; seem F3, 4.  
50. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2.  
51-52. *her, Saue*] her. Save F2, 3, 4.  
53. *senselesse*] F2, 3; senseless F4.  
54. *Senselesse*] F2, 3; Senseless F4.  
55. *Ambassadors*] F2, 4; Ambassadors F3. *from*] F3, 4; fr from F2.

59. *receyue*] receive F2, 3, 4.  
60. *Honor*] honor F2; honour F3, 4.  
61. *himselfe*] F2; himself F3, 4.  
*goodnesse*] F2, 3; goodness F4.  
62. *deere Sonne*] F2; dear Son F3, 4.  
63. *good morning*] F2, 3; Good Morning F4. *Mistris*] F2, 3; Mistriess F4.  
64. *Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.  
*neede*] need F2, 3, 4.  
65. *Romane*] F2; Roman F3, 4.



Come our Queene.

*Exeunt.*[p. 377,  
COL. I]*Clot.* If she be vp, Ile speake with her : if not

Let her lye still, and dreame : by your leaue hoa,

68

I know her women are about her : what

If I do line one of their hands, 'tis Gold

[COL. 2]

Which buyes admittance ( oft it doth ) yea, and makes

*Diana's* Rangers false themfelues, yeeld vp

72

Their Deere to'th' stand o'th' Stealer : and 'tis Gold

Which makes the True-man kill'd, and saues the Theefe:

Nay, fometime hangs both Theefe, and True-man : what

Can it not do, and vndoo? I will make

76

One of her women Lawyer to me, for

I yet not vnderstand the case my selfe.

By your leaue.

*Knockes.**Enter a Lady.**La.* Who's there that knockes?

80

*Clot.* A Gentleman.*La.* No more.*Clot.* Yes, and a Gentlewomans Sonne.*La.* That's more

84

Then some whose Taylors are as deere as yours,

Can iustly boast of : what's your Lordships pleasure?

*Clot.* Your Ladies person, is she ready?*La.* I, to keepe her Chamber.

88

*Clot.* There is Gold for you,

Sell me your good report.

*La.* How, my good name? or to report of you

What I shall thinke is good. The Princeffe.

92

66. *Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.  
 67. *Ile*] F2; I'll F3; I'll F4.  
*speake*] F2; speak F3, 4. *not*  
*Let*] not; Let F2, 3; not, Let F4.  
 68. *dreame*] F2; dream F3, 4.  
*hoa*] F2; ho F3, 4.  
 69. *women*] F2, 3; Women F4.  
 70. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *hands*, 'tis]  
 hands, tis F2; hands: tis F3, 4.  
*Gold*] gold F2, 3, 4.  
 71. *buyes*] F2, 3; buys F4. *yea*,  
*and*] yea and F2, 3, 4.  
 72. *yeeld*] F2; yield F3, 4.

73. *Deere*] F2; Deer F3, 4. *o'th'*  
*Stealer*] F4; o'th Stealer F2, 3.  
*'tis Gold*] tis gold F2; 'tis gold  
 F3, 4.  
 74, 75. *Theefe*] F2; Thief F3, 4.  
 76. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *vndoo*]  
 undoo F2; undo F3, 4.  
 77. *women*] F2, 3; Women F4.  
 78. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
 79. *Knockes*] F2; Knocks F3,  
 4.  
 80. *knockes*] F2; knocks F3, 4.  
 80, 82, 84, 88, 91. *La.*] Lad. F2,

3; Lady F4.  
 83. *Sonne*] F2; Son F3, 4.  
 84. *That's*] F3, 4; That's F2.  
 85. *Then*] F2, 3; than F4. *deere*]  
 F2; deer F3; dear F4.  
 86. *what's*] F3, 4; what's F2.  
 87. *pleasure*] pleasure? F2, 3, 4.  
 88. *keepe*] F2; keep F3, 4.  
 89. *Gold*] gold F2, 3, 4.  
 91. *How, my*] F4; How my F2,  
 3.  
 92. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.  
*Princeffe*] F2, 3; Princess F4.

[P. 377,  
COL. 2]*Enter Imogen.**Clot.* Good morrow fairest, Sister your sweet hand.*Imo.* Good morrow Sir, you lay out too much paines

For purchasing but trouble : the thanks I giue,

96 Is telling you that I am poore of thanks,

And scarce can spare them.

*Clot.* Still I sweare I loue you.*Imo.* If you but said so, 'twere as deepe with me :

100 If you sweare still, your recompence is fill

That I regard it not.

*Clot.* This is no answer.*Imo.* But that you shall not say, I yeeld being filent,

104 I would not speake. I pray you spare me, 'faith

I shall vnfold equall discourtesie

To your best kindeesse : one of your great knowing

Should learne (being taught) forbearance.

108 *Clot.* To leaue you in your madnesse, 'twere my fin,

I will not.

*Imo.* Fooles are not mad Folkes.*Clot.* Do you call me Foole?112 *Imo.* As I am mad I do :

If you'l be patient, Ile no more be mad,

That cures vs both. I am much forry (Sir)!

You put me to forget a Ladies manners

116 By being so verball : and learne now, for all,

That I which know my heart, do heere pronounce

By th'very truth of it, I care not for you,

94. *morrow* Sir, you] F2; morrow, sir, you F3; morrow, Sir, you F4. *paines*] F2; pains F3, 4.  
 95, 96. *thanks*] F2; thanks F3, 4. *poore*] F2; poor F3, 4.  
 97. *scarce*] F2; scarce F3, 4.  
 98. *sweare*] F2; swear F3, 4.  
 99. *If you but*] F2; If you'd but F3, 4. *'twere*] F3, 4; twere F2. *deepe*] F2; deep F3, 4.  
 100. *sweare*] F2; swear F3, 4.

103. *yeeld*] F2; yield F3, 4.  
 104. *speake*] F2; speak F3, 4. *'faith*] faith F2, 3; Faith F4.  
 105. *equall*] F2, 3; equal F4.  
 106. *kindeesse*] kinnesse F2, 3; kindness F4.  
 107. *learne*] F2; learn F3, 4.  
 108. *madnesse*] F2, 3; madness F4. *'twere*] F3, 4; twere F2. *sin*] sinne F2, 3, 4.  
 110. *Fooler*] F2; Fools F3, 4. *Folkes*] folkes F2; folks F3;

Folks F4.  
 111. *Do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *Foole*] foole F2; fool F3; Fool F4.  
 112. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2.  
 113. *you'l*] you'll F2, 3, 4. *Ile*] F2; I'll F3; I'll F4. *mad, That*] F3, 4; mad, that F2.  
 116. *verball*] F2; verbal F3, 4. *learne*] F2; learn F3, 4.  
 117. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2. *heere*] F2; here F3, 4.

And am so neere the lacke of Charitie  
To accuse my selfe, I hate you : which I had rather  
You felt, then make't my boast.

[p. 377,  
COL. 2]

*Clot.* You finne against

Obedience, which you owe your Father, for  
The Contract you pretend with that base Wretch,  
One, bred of Almes, and foster'd with cold dishes,  
With scraps o'th'Court : It is no Contract, none ;  
And though it be allowed in meaner parties  
(Yet who then he more meane) to knit their soules  
(On whom there is no more dependencie  
But Brats and Beggery) in selfe-figur'd knot,  
Yet you are curb'd from that enlargement, by  
The consequence o'th'Crowne, and must not foyle  
The precious note of it ; with a base Slaue,  
A Hilding for a Liuorie, a Squires Cloth,  
A Pantler ; not so eminent.

124

128

[p. 378,  
COL. 1]

*Imo.* Prophane Fellow :

136

Wert thou the Sonne of *Iupiter*, and no more,  
But what thou art besides : thou wer't too base,  
To be his Groome : thou wer't dignified enough  
Euen to the point of Enuie. If 'twere made  
Comparatiue for your Vertues, to be fill'd  
The vnder Hangman of his Kingdome; and hated  
For being prefer'd so well.

140

*Clot.* The South-Fog rot him.

144

*Imo.* He neuer can meete more mischance, then come

To be but nam'd of thee. His mean't Garment

119. *neere*] F2; near F3, 4.  
*lacke*] F2; lack F3, 4. *Charitie*] Charity F2, 3, 4.  
120. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
121. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.  
122. *sinne*] F2; sin F3, 4.  
123. *Father*] F4; father F2, 3.  
125. *Almes*] F2, 3; Alms F4.  
*dishes, With*] dishes With F2, 3; Dishes With F4.  
126. *o'th'Court*] oth'Court F2, 3, 4.  
128. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *meane*]

F2; mean F3, 4. *soules*] F2; souls F3; Souls F4.  
129. *dependencie*] dependancy F2, 3, 4.  
130. *selfe-figur'd*] F2; self figur'd F3, 4.  
132. *o'th'Crowne*] oth'Crowne F2; oth' Crown F3; o'th Crown F4.  
*not, foyle*] not foyle F2, 3; not foil F4.  
134. *Liurie*] Livory F2, 3, 4.  
135. *A.Pantler*] A Pantler F2, 3, 4.

137. *Sonne*] F2; Son F3, 4. *Iupiter*] F2; Jupiter F3, 4.  
139. *Groome*] F2; Groom F3, 4.  
140. *Enuie. If*] Envy, if F2, 3, 4. *'twere*] F3, 4; twere F2.  
142. *Kingdome*] F2, 3; kingdom F4.  
144. *South-Fog*] F2, 3; South Fog F4.  
145. *meete*] F2; meet F3, 4. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.  
146. *mean't*] meanest F2, 3, 4.

[p. 378, COL. 1] That euer hath but clipt his body; is dearer  
In my respect, then all the Heires about thee,  
Were they all made such men : How now *Pisanio*?

*Enter Pisanio,*

*Clot.* His Garments? Now the diuell.

*Imo.* To *Dorothy* my woman hie thee presently.

152 *Clot.* His Garment?

*Imo.* I am frighted with a Foole,

Frighted, and angred worfe : Go bid my woman

Search for a Jewell, that too casuall

156 Hath left mine Arme : it was thy Maisters. Shrew me

If I would loofe it for a Reuenew,

Of any Kings in Europe. I do think,

I saw't this morning : Confident I am.

160 Last night 'twas on mine Arme; I kifs'd it,

I hope it be not gone, to tell my Lord

That I kisse aught but he.

*Pis.* 'Twill not be loft.

164 *Imo.* I hope so : go and searck.

*Clot.* You haue abus'd me :

His meanest Garment?

*Imo.* I, I said so Sir,

168 If you will make't an Action, call witnesse to't.

*Clot.* I will enforme your Father.

*Imo.* Your Mother too :

She's my good Lady; and will concieue, I hope

172 But the worst of me. So I leane your Sir,

147. *body; ai*] body, is F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
148. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.  
*Heires*] haire F<sub>2</sub>; hairs F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
149. *now Pisanio*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; now,  
Pisano F<sub>4</sub>.  
150. *Garments*] Garment F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*diuell*] diuell F<sub>2</sub>; deuell F<sub>3</sub>;  
Deuil F<sub>4</sub>.  
151. *Dorothy my woman hie*] Dorothy my woman hie F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
Dorothy, my Woman, hie F<sub>4</sub>.  
*thee*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; the F<sub>3</sub>.  
153. *Foole*] F<sub>2</sub>; fool F<sub>3</sub>; Fool F<sub>4</sub>.

154. *Go*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; Goe F<sub>2</sub>.  
155. *Jewell*] F<sub>2</sub>; Jewell F<sub>3</sub>; Jew-  
el F<sub>4</sub>.  
156. *Arme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Arm F<sub>4</sub>.  
157. *loofe*] lose F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Re-  
uenew*] Reuenew F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Re-  
venue F<sub>4</sub>.  
158. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>. *think*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; think F<sub>2</sub>.  
159. *morning*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Morning F<sub>4</sub>.  
*I am*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; I am, F<sub>4</sub>.  
160. *'twas*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; twas F<sub>2</sub>.  
*mine*] F<sub>2</sub>; my F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Arme; I*

*Arme; I* F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Arm : I F<sub>4</sub>.  
162. *kisse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; kiss F<sub>4</sub>. *ought*] F<sub>2</sub>; ought F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *he*] him F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
163. *Pis.*] Pisa F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *'Twill*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Twill F<sub>2</sub>.  
164. *go*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; goe F<sub>2</sub>.  
167. *so Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; so, sir F<sub>3</sub>; so, Sir F<sub>4</sub>.  
168. *witnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>; witness F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
169. *enforme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; enform F<sub>4</sub>.  
171. *She*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Shes F<sub>2</sub>. *con-  
cieue*] conceive F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
172. *your Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; you, sir F<sub>3</sub>;  
you Sir F<sub>4</sub>.

To'th'worst of discontent.

*Exit.*

[p. 378,  
COL. 1]

*Clot.* Ile bereueng'd :

His mean't Garment? Well.

*Exit.*

175

*Scena Quarta.*

*Enter Posthumus, and Philario*

*Post.* Feare it not Sir : I would I were so sure  
To winne the King, as I am bold, her Honour  
Will remaine her's.

*Phil.* What meanes do you make to him ?

4

*Post.* Not any : but abide the change of Time,  
Quake in the present winters state, and wish  
That warmer dayes would come : In these fear'd hope  
I barely gratifie your loue; they fayling,  
I must die much your debtor.

8

*Phil.* Your very goodnesse, and your company,  
Ore-payes all I can do. By this your King,  
Hath heard of Great *Augustus* : *Caius Lucius*,  
Will do's Commiffion throughly. And I think  
Hee'le grant the Tribute : send th'Arreages,  
Or looke vpon our Romaines, whose remembrance  
Is yet fresh in their grieffe.

12

[COL. 2]

16

*Post.* I do beleeeue  
(Statist though I am none, nor like to be)

173. *To'th'worst*] F2; To'th'worst  
F3, 4.  
174. *Ile*] F2; I'le F3; I'll F4. *be-  
reueng'd*] F2; be reveng'd F3, 4.  
175. *mean'st*] meanst F2, 3, 4.  
*Scena Quarta*] F3, 4; *Scena*  
*Quarta* F2.

1. *not Sir*] F2; not, sir F3; not,  
Sir F4.  
2. *winne*] F2; win F3. *Honour*]  
honour F2, 3; Honour F4.  
3. *remaine*] F2; remain F3, 4.

*her's*] hers F2, 3, 4.  
4. *meanes*] F2; means F3, 4. *do*]  
F3, 4; doe F2.  
6. *winters state*] F2, 3; Winters  
state F4.  
7. *fear'd hope*] fear'd hopes F2,  
3, 4.  
8. *gratifie your*] F2; gratifyyour  
F3; gratify your F4. *fayling*]  
F2, 3; failing F4.  
9. *die*] F3, 4; dye F2. *debtor*]  
F2, 3; Debtor F4.

10. *goodnesse*] F2, 3; goodness F4.  
*company*] F2, 3; Company F4.  
11. *Ore-payes*] Ore payes F2;  
O're payes F3, 4. *do*] F3, 4;  
doe F2.  
13. *think*] F3, 4; thinke F2.  
14. *Hee'le*] F2; He'll F3, 4. *Ar-  
rerages*] F2, 3; Arrearages F4.  
15. *Romaines*] Romanes F2; Ro-  
mans F3, 4.  
16. *grieffe*] F2; grief F3, 4.  
17. *do*] F3, 4; doe F2.

- [p. 378  
COL. 2] That this will proue a Warre; and you shall heare  
The Legion now in Gallia, fooner landed  
In our not-fearing-Britaine, then haue tydings  
Of any penny Tribute paid. Our Countrymen  
Are men more order'd, then when *Iulius Cæsar*  
24 Smil'd at their lacke of skill, but found their courage  
Worthy his frowning at. Their discipline,  
( Now wing-led with their courages ) will make knowne  
To their Approuers, they are People, such  
28 That mend vpon the world. *Enter Iachimo.*  
*Phi.* See *Iachimo.*  
*Post.* The swiftest Harts, haue pofed you by land;  
And Windes of all the Corners kifs'd your Sailes,  
32 To make your vessell nimble.  
*Phil.* Welcome Sir.  
*Post.* I hope the briefenesse of your answere, made  
The speedinesse of your returne.  
36 *Iachi.* Your Lady,  
Is one of the fayrest that I haue look'd vpon  
*Post.* And therewithall the best, or let her beauty  
Looke thorough a Cafement to allure false hearts,  
40 And be false with them.  
*Iachi.* Heere are Letters for you.  
*Post.* Their tenure good I trust.  
*Iach.* 'Tis very like.  
44 *Post.* Was *Caius Lucius* in the Britaine Court,  
When you were there ?

19. *Warre*] F<sub>2</sub>; War F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*heare*] F<sub>2</sub>; hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
21. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain F<sub>3</sub>,  
4. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *tyd-*  
*ings*] F<sub>2</sub>; tidings F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
22. *Countrymen*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; Countri-  
men F<sub>3</sub>.  
23. *order'd, then*] order'd then F<sub>2</sub>,  
3; order'd than F<sub>4</sub>.  
24. *lacke*] F<sub>2</sub>; lack F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
25. *discipline*] F<sub>2</sub>; discipline (i  
dropped out) F<sub>3</sub> (some copies);  
Discipline F<sub>4</sub>.

26. *wing-led*] mingled F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*knowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; known F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
28. *world*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; World F<sub>4</sub>.  
*Iachimo*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Jachimo F<sub>4</sub>.  
29. *Phi.*] Phil. F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
30. *Harts, haue*] harts, haue 1 2;  
hearts, haue F<sub>3</sub>; hearts haue F<sub>4</sub>.  
31. *Windes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Winds F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Sailes, To*] Sailes. To F<sub>2</sub>; Saills.  
To F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
32. *vessell*] F<sub>2</sub>; vessel F<sub>3</sub>;  
Vessel F<sub>4</sub>.  
33. *Welcome Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; Welcome,

Sir F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
34. *briefenesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; briefnes,  
F<sub>4</sub>. *answere*] answer F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
35. *returne*] F<sub>2</sub>; return F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
36, 41. *Iachi.*] Iach. F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Iach. F<sub>4</sub>.  
37. *fayrest*] feyrest F<sub>2</sub>; fairest F<sub>3</sub>,  
4.  
38. *therewithall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; there-  
withal F<sub>4</sub>.  
39. *Looke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Look F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
41. *Heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; Here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
43. *'Tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Tis F<sub>2</sub>.  
44. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

- Iach.* He was expected then,  
But not approach'd. [p. 378,  
COL. 2]
- Post.* All is well yet,  
Sparkles this Stone as it was wont, or is't not  
Too dull for your good wearing?
- Iach.* If I haue loft it,  
I should haue loft the worth of it in Gold, 52  
Ile make a iourney twice as farre, t'enioy  
A second night of such sweet shortnesse, which  
Was mine in Britaine, for the Ring is wonne.
- Post.* The Stones too hard to come by. 56
- Iach.* Not a whit,  
Y our Lady being so easy.
- Post.* Make note Sir  
Your losse, your Sport : I hope you know that we 60  
Must not continue Friends.
- Iach.* Good Sir, we must  
If you keepe Couenant : had I not brought  
The knowledge of your Miftris home, I grant 64  
We were to question farther; but I now  
Professe my selfe the winner of her Honor,  
Together with your Ring ; and not the wronger  
Of her, or you hauing proceeded but 68  
By both your willes.
- Post.* If you can mak't apparant  
That you haue tasted her in Bed; my hand,  
And Ring is yours. If not, the foule opinion 72  
You had of her pure Honour; gaines, or looses,

53. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'le F<sub>3</sub>; I'll F<sub>4</sub>.  
*iourney*] journey F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Jour-  
ney F<sub>4</sub>. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub>; far F<sub>3</sub>,  
4.  
54. *shortnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; shortness  
F<sub>4</sub>.  
55. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*wonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; won F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
58. *easy*] easie F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
59. *note Sir Your*] not Sir, Your  
F<sub>2</sub>; not, sir, Your F<sub>3</sub>; not, Sir,

Your F<sub>4</sub>.  
60. *losse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; loss F<sub>4</sub>.  
61. *Friends*] F<sub>4</sub>; friends F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
62. *Sir*] F<sub>4</sub>; sir F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
63. *keepe*] F<sub>2</sub>; keep F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
64. *Mistris*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Mistriss F<sub>4</sub>.  
66. *Professe*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Profess F<sub>4</sub>.  
*selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Honor*]  
honor F<sub>2</sub>; honour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
68. *you hauing*] you, having F<sub>2</sub>,  
3, 4.

69. *willes. Post*] willes, Post F<sub>2</sub>;  
wills, Post F<sub>3</sub>; wils, Post F<sub>4</sub>.  
70. *apparant*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; apparent F<sub>4</sub>.  
71. *you*] you F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
72. *not, the*] F<sub>2</sub>; not the F<sub>3</sub>; 4.  
*foule*] F<sub>2</sub>; foul F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
73. *pure*] F<sub>2</sub>; poor F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Hon-*  
*our; gaines*] honor: gaines F<sub>2</sub>;  
honour: gains F<sub>3</sub>; honour, gains  
F<sub>4</sub>. *looses, Your*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; loses  
Your F<sub>4</sub>.

[p. 378, Your Sword, or mine, or Masterlesse leaue both  
COL. 2] To who shall finde them.

*Iach.* Sir, my Circumstances

Being so nere the Truth, as I will make them,

78 Must first induce you to beleue; whose strength

I will confir me wit h oath, which I doubt not

[p. 389, You'l giue me leaue to spare, when you shall finde  
COL. 1] You neede it not.

*Post.* Proceed.

*Iach.* Firft, her Bed-chamber

84 ( Where I confesse I slept not, but professe

Had that was well worth watching ) it was hang'd

With Tapistry of Silke, and Siluer, the Story

Proud *Cleopatra*, when she met her Roman,

88 And *Sidnus* swell'd about the Bankes, or for

The presse of Boates, or Pride. A peece of Worke

So brauely done, so rich, that it did striue

In Workmanship, and Value, which I wonder'd

92 Could be so rarely, and exactly wrought

Since the true life on't was ———

*Post.* This is true :

And this you might haue heard of heere, by me,

96 Or by some other.

*Iach.* More particulars

Must iustifie my knowledge.

*Post.* So they must,

100 Or doe your Honour iniury.

*Iach.* The Chimney

74. *Sword, or*] F2; Sword or F3,  
4. *Masterlesse*] F2, 3; Master-  
less F4.  
75. *finde*] F2; find F3, 4.  
77. *nere*] F2, 3; near F4. *Truth*]  
truth F2, 3, 4.  
78. *beleue; whose*] beleue :  
whose F2, 3, 4.  
79. *confirme*] F2, 3; confirm F4.  
*oath*] F2, 3; Oath F4.  
80. *You'l You'll*] F2, 3, 4. *finde*]

F2; find F3, 4.  
81. *neede*] F2; need F3, 4.  
83. *Bed-chamber*] F2, 3; Bed  
chamber F4.  
84. *confesse*] F2, 3; confess F4.  
*professe*] F2, 3; profess F4.  
86. *Silke*] F2; Silk F3, 4.  
88. *Sidnus*] Sidnus F2, 3, 4.  
*Bankes*] F2; Banks F3, 4.  
89. *presse*] F2, 3; press F4. *Boates*]  
F2; Boats F3, 4. *Pride. A*]

*Pride: A* F2, 3, 4. *peece*] F2;  
piece F3, 4. *Worke*] F2; Work  
F3, 4.  
91. *Workmanship*] F2; Work-  
manship F3, 4.  
95. *heere*] F2; here F3, 4.  
98. *iustifie*] justify F2, 3; justify F4.  
*knowledge. Post*] F2; know-  
ledge Post F3, 4.  
100. *doe*] F2; do F3, 4. *Honour*]  
F3, 4; Honor F3.



Is South the Chamber, and the Chimney-peece  
Chaste *Dian*, bathing : neuer saw I figures  
So likely to report themfelues ; the Cutter  
Was as another Nature dumbe, out-went her,  
Motion, and Breath left out.

[p. 389,  
COL. I.]

*Post.* This is a thing  
Which you might from Relation likewise reape,  
Being, as it is, much spoke of. 108

*Iach.* The Roofe o'th'Chamber,  
With golden Cherubins is fretted. Her Andirons  
(I had forgot them) were two winking Cupids  
Of Siluer, each on one foote standing, nicely  
Depending on their Brands. 112

*Post.* This is her Honor :  
Let it be granted you haue seene all this (and praise  
Be giuen to your remembrance) the description  
Of what is in her Chamber, nothing faues  
The wager you haue laid. 116

*Iach.* Then if you can  
Be pale, I begge but leaue to ayre this Jewell : See,  
And now 'tis vp againe : it must be married  
To that your Diamond, Ile keepe them. 120

*Post.* Ioue———  
Once more let me behold it : Is it that  
Which I left with her ? 124

*Iach.* Sir (I thanke her) that  
She stript it from her Arme : I see her yet :  
Her pretty AÇion, did out-fell her giuft,  
And yet enrich'd it too : she gaue it me, 128

102. *Chimney-peece*] F<sub>2</sub>; Chim-  
ney-piece F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
103. *Chaste*] F<sub>2</sub>; Chast F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
105. *dumbe*] F<sub>2</sub>; dumb F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
108. *reape*] F<sub>2</sub>; read F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
110. *Roofe*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Roof F<sub>4</sub>.  
113. *foote*] F<sub>2</sub>; foot F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

115. *Honor*] honor F<sub>2</sub>; honour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
116. *seene*] F<sub>2</sub>; seen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
119. *wager*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Wager F<sub>4</sub>.  
121. *begge*] F<sub>2</sub>; beg F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *ayre*] F<sub>2</sub>; aire F<sub>3</sub>; air F<sub>4</sub>. *Jewell*] F<sub>2</sub>; Jewel F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
122. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>. *againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

123. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll F<sub>3</sub>; I'll F<sub>4</sub>.  
124. *Ioue*] Iove F<sub>2</sub>; Iove F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
127. *thanke*] F<sub>2</sub>; thank F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
128. *Arme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Arm F<sub>4</sub>.  
128-9. *yet*] *Her*] yet Her F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
129. *giuft*] F<sub>2</sub>; gift F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 389, And said, she priz'd it once.

COL. 1] *Posl.* May be, she pluck'd it off

To send it me.

*Iach.* She writes so to you? doth shee?

*Posl.* O no, no, no, 'tis true. Heere, take this too,

136 It is a Bafiliske vnto mine eye,

Killes me to looke on't : Let there be no Honor,  
Where there is Beauty : Truth, where semblance : Loue,  
Where there's another man. The Vowes of Women,

140 Of no more bondage be, to where they are made,  
Then they are to their Vertues, which is nothing :  
O, aboue meafure false.

*Phil.* Haue patience Sir,

144 And take your Ring againe, 'tis not yet wonne :  
It may be probable she loft it : or

[COL. 2] Who knowes if one her women, being corrupted  
Hath stolne it from her.

148 *Posl.* Very true,

And so I hope he came by't : backe my Ring,  
Render to me some corporall signe about her  
More euident then this : for this was stolne.

152 *Iach.* By Iupiter, I had it from her Arme.

*Posl.* Hearke you, he sweares : by Iupiter he sweares.

'Tis true, nay keepe the Ring ; 'tis true : I am sure  
She would not loose it : her Attendants are

156 All fworne, and honourable · they induc'd to steale it ?  
And by a Stranger? No, he hath enjoy'd her,

131. *said, she*] F<sub>2</sub>; said she F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
134. *shee*] she F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
135. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>. *Heere,*  
*take*] F<sub>2</sub>; Here take F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
136. *Basiliske*] F<sub>2</sub>; Basilisk F  
3, 4. *eye*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Eye F<sub>4</sub>.  
137. *Killes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Killis F<sub>3</sub>, 4;  
*looke*] F<sub>2</sub>; look F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Honor*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; Honour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
138. *Beauty*] beauty F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
139. *there's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; theres F<sub>2</sub>.  
*Vowes*] F<sub>2</sub>; vows F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
141. *nothing*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; nothiug F<sub>2</sub>.

a—F1.

4

143. *patience Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; patience,  
sir F<sub>3</sub>; patience, Sir F<sub>4</sub>.  
144. *againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>. *wonne*: *It*  
wonne; It F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
146. *knowes*] F<sub>2</sub>; knows F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*if one her women*,] if one of her  
women F<sub>2</sub>, 3; if one of her  
Women F<sub>4</sub>. *corrupted Hath*]  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3; corrupted, Hath F<sub>4</sub>.  
147. *stolne*] F<sub>2</sub>; stoln F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
149. *backe*] F<sub>2</sub>; back F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
150. *corporall*] F<sub>2</sub>; corporal F<sub>3</sub>;

corporall F<sub>4</sub>. *signe*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
sign F<sub>4</sub>.  
151. *was stolne*] wat stole F<sub>2</sub>; was  
stole F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
152. *Arme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Arm F<sub>4</sub>.  
153. *Haarke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Hark F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*sweares*] F<sub>2</sub>; swears F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
154. *'Tis*] Tis F<sub>2</sub>. *keepe*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
keep F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>.  
155. *would*] F<sub>2</sub>; should F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
156. *sworne*] F<sub>2</sub>; sworn F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*honourable*] F<sub>4</sub>; honorable F<sub>2</sub>,  
3. *steale*] F<sub>2</sub>; steal F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

The Cognifance of her incontinencie  
Is this : ſhe hath bought the name of Whore, thus deerly  
There, take thy hyre, and all the Fiends of Hell  
Diuide themſelues betweene you.

[p. 389,  
COL. 2]

*Phil.* Sir, be patient :

This is not ſtrong enough to be beleeu'd  
Of one perſwaded well of. 164

*Poſt.* Neuer talke on't :

She hath bin colted by him.

*Iach.* If you ſeeke

For further ſatisfying, vnder her Breaſt 168

(Worthy her preſſing) lyes a Mole, right proud

Of that moſt delicate Lodging. By my life

I kiſt it, and it gaued me preſent hunger

To feede againe, though full. You do remember 172

This ſtaine vpon her ?

*Poſt.* I, and it doth confirme

Another ſtaine, as bigge as Hell can hold,

Were there no more but it. 176

*Iach.* Will you heare more ?

*Poſt.* Spare your Arithmaticke,

Neuer count the Turnes : Once, and a Million.

*Iach.* Ile be ſworne.

180

*Poſt.* No ſwearing :

If you will ſweare you haue not done't, you lye,

And I will kill thee, if thou do'ſt deny

Thou'ſt made me Cuckold.

184

*Iach.* Ile deny nothing.

158. *incontinencie*] incontinency  
F2, 3, 4.  
159-60. *deerly There*] deerly  
There F2; dearly. There F3, 4.  
160. *hyre*] F2, 3; hire F4. *Fiends  
of Hell*] F4; fiends of hell F2, 3.  
161. *betweene*] F2; between F3, 4.  
163. *beleeu'd*] beleev'd F2; be-  
lieu'd F3, 4.  
165. *talke*] F2; talk F3, 4.  
166. *bin*] F2; been F3, 4.  
167. *ſeeke*] F2; ſeek F3, 4.

168. *satisfying, vnder*] ſatisfying;  
under F2, 3, 4.  
169. *lyes*] F2; Lies F3, 4.  
172. *feede*] F2; feed F3, 4. *again*]  
F2; again F3, 4. *do*] F3, 4;  
doe F2.  
173. *staine*] F2; ſtain F3, 4.  
174. *confirm*] F2; confirm F3,  
4.  
175. *staine*] F2; ſtain F3, 4.  
*bigge*] F2; big F3, 4.  
177. *heare*] F2; hear F3, 4.

178. *Arithmaticke*] Arithmetick  
F2; Arithmetick F3, 4.  
179. *Turnes*] F2; Turns F3, 4.  
180. *Ile*] F2; I'll F3; I'll F4.  
*sworne*] F2; ſworn F3, 4.  
182. *swear*] F2; ſwear F3, 4.  
*done't*] F2; don't F3, 4. *lye*] F  
2; lie F3, 4.  
183. *thee, if*] thee if F2, 3, 4.  
*do'ſt*] F3, 4; doſt F2.  
185. *Ile*] F2; I'll F3; I'll F4.

[p. 389, *Post.* O that I had her heere, to teare her Limb-meale :  
COL. 2] I will go there and doo't, i'th' Court, before

188 Her Father. Ile do something. *Erit.*

*Phil.* Quite besides

The government of Patience. You haue wonne :  
Let's follow him, and peruert the present wrath

192 He hath against himselfe.

*Iach.* With all my heart. *Ereunt.*

*Enter Posthumus.*

*Post.* Is there no way for Men to be, but Women  
Must be halfe-workers? We are all Bastards,

196 And that most venerable man, which I

Did call my Father, was, I know not where  
When I was stampt. Some Coyner with his Toolles  
Made me a counterfeit : yet my Mother seem'd

200 The *Dian* of that time : so doth my Wife

The Non-pareill of this. Oh Vengeance, Vengeance!  
Me of my lawfull pleafure she restrain'd,  
And pray'd me oft forbearance : did i t with

204 A pudencie so Rosie, the sweet view on't

Might well haue warm'd olde Saturne ;  
That I thought her

As Chafte, as vn-Sunn'd Snow. Oh, all the Diuels!

208 This yellow *Iachimo* in an houre, was't not ?

[p. 380, Or lesse; at first? Perchance he spoke not, but  
COL. 1] Like a full Acorn'd Boare, a I armen on,

186. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *teare*] F<sub>2</sub>; tear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Limb-meale*: 7  
Limb-meale; I F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Limb-  
meal; I F<sub>4</sub>.  
187. *go*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; goe F<sub>2</sub>. *doo't*,  
*i'th' Court*] doo't, i'th' Court  
F<sub>2</sub>; do't i'th' Court F<sub>3</sub>; do't i'th'  
Court F<sub>4</sub>.  
188. *Father*] F<sub>4</sub>; father F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
*do*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>.  
189-90. *besides The*] besides. The  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
190. *government*] government F<sub>2</sub>;

Government F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *wonne*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
won F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

191. *Lets*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Lets F<sub>2</sub>.

192. *himselfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; himself F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

195. *halfe-workers*] F<sub>2</sub>; half-  
workers F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

197. *did call*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; di' call F<sub>2</sub>.

*Father*] F<sub>4</sub>; father F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

*where When*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; where,  
when F<sub>4</sub>.

198. *Toolles*] F<sub>2</sub>; Tools F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

201. *Non-pareill*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Non  
pareill F<sub>4</sub>.

202. *lawfull*] F<sub>2</sub>; lawful F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

204. *pudencie*] pudency F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

205. *olde*] old F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Saturne*;

*That*] F<sub>2</sub>; Saturn: That F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

207. *Diuels*] diuels F<sub>2</sub>; devils F<sub>3</sub>,  
4; Devils F<sub>4</sub>.

208. *Iachimo*] F<sub>2</sub>; Jachimo F<sub>3</sub>,  
4. *houre*] F<sub>2</sub>; hour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

209. *lesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; less F<sub>4</sub>. *he*

*spoke not*] F<sub>2</sub>; spoke not (he  
omitted) F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

210. *Boare*] F<sub>2</sub>; Boar F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*I armen*] F<sub>2</sub>; Jarmen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

Cry'de oh, and mounted ; found no opposition  
 But what he look'd for, should oppose, and she  
 Should from encounter guard. Could I finde out  
 The Womans part in me, for there's no motion  
 That tends to vice in man, but I affirme  
 It is the Womans part : be it Lying, note it, 216  
 The womans : Flattering, hers ; Deceiuing, hers :  
 Lust, and ranke thoughts, hers, hers : Reuenges hers :  
 Ambitions, Couetings, change of Prides, Disdaine,  
 Nice-longing, Slanders, Mutability ; 220  
 All Faults that name, nay, that Hell knowes,  
 Why hers, in part, or all : but rather all For euen to Vice  
 They are not constant, but are changing still ;  
 One Vice, but of a minute old, for one 224  
 Not halfe so old as that. Ile write against them,  
 Detest them, curse them : yet 'tis greater Skill  
 In a true Hate, to pray they haue their will :  
 The very Diuels cannot plague them better. *Exit.* 228

---

*Actus Tertius. Scena Prima.*

---

*Enter in State, Cymbeline, Queene, Clotten, and Lords at  
 one doore, and at another, Caius, Lucius,  
 and Attendants.*

*Cym.* Now say, what would *Augustus Cæsar* with vs ?

*Luc.* When *Iulius Cæsar* (whose remembrance yet  
 Liues in mens eyes, and will to Eares and Tongues

211. *Cry'de*] F2; Cry'd F3, 4.  
*mounted; found*] mounted,  
 found F2, 3, 4.  
 213. *Ande*] find F2, 3, 4.  
 214. *theres*] F3, 4; theres F2.  
 215. *affirme*] F2; affirm F3, 4.  
 217. *womans*] F2, 3; Womans F4.  
*Flattering, hers;*] Flattering,  
 hers: F2, 3, 4. *Deceiuing*]

deceiuing F2, 3, 4.  
 218. *ranke*] F2; rank F3, 4.  
 219. *Disdaine*] F2; Disdain F3, 4.  
 220. *Mutability; All*] Mutability:  
 All F2, 3, 4.  
 221. *Faults*] faults F2, 3, 4. *that  
 name*] that may be named F2,  
 3, 4. *knowes*] F2; knows F3, 4.  
 222. *all For*] all. For F2, 3, 4.

225. *halfe*] F2; half F3, 4. *Ile*]  
 F2; Ile F3, 4.  
 226. *'tis*] F3, 4; tis F2.  
 228. *Diuels*] Diuels F2; Devils  
 F3, 4.  
*Scena Prima*] F3, 4; Scena  
 Prima F2.  
*Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.  
 3. *Eares*] F2; Ears F3, 4.

- [p. 380, Be Theame, and hearing euer) was in this Britain,  
col. 1] And Conquer'd it, *Cassibulan* thine Vnkle  
(Famous in *Cæsars* prayfes, no whit leffe  
Then in his Feats deferring it) for him,  
8 And his Succession, granted Rome a Tribute,  
Yeerely three thousand pounds; which (by thee) lately  
Is left vntender'd.  
*Qu.* And to kill the meruaile,  
12 Shall be fo euer.  
*Clot.* There be many *Cæsars*,  
Ere such another *Iulius*: Britaine's a world  
By it selfe, and we will nothing pay  
16 For wearing our owne Noses.  
*Qu.* That opportunity  
Which then they had to take from's, to resume  
We haue againe. Remember Sir, my Liege,  
20 The Kings your Ancestors, together with  
The naturall brauery of your Isle, which stands  
As Neptunes Parke, ribb'd, and pal'd in  
With Oakes vnskaleable, and roaring Waters,  
24 With Sands that will not beare your Enemies Boates,  
But sucke them vp to'th' Top-maft. A kinde of Conquest  
*Cæsar* made heere, but made not heere his bragge  
Of Came, and Saw, and Ouer-came: with shame  
28 (The first that euer touch'd him) he was carried  
From off our Coaft, twice beaten: and his Shipping

4. *Theame*] F<sub>2</sub>; Theam F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Britain*] F<sub>4</sub>; Britaine F<sub>2</sub>;  
Brittain F<sub>3</sub>.  
5. *Cassibulan*] Cassibelan F<sub>2</sub>, 3,  
4. *Vnkle*] F<sub>2</sub>; Unkle F<sub>3</sub>;  
Uncle F<sub>4</sub>.  
6. *Cæsars*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Cæsar's F<sub>4</sub>.  
*prayfes*] F<sub>2</sub>; praises F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*lesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; less F<sub>4</sub>.  
7. *Then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.  
8. *Succession*] F<sub>2</sub>; succession F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
9. *Yeerely*] F<sub>2</sub>; yearly F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
11. *Qu.*] Que F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *meruaile*]  
meruaile F<sub>2</sub>; mervail F<sub>3</sub>; mar-  
vail F<sub>4</sub>.

14. *Iulius*] F<sub>2</sub>; Julius F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Britaine's*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
15. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
16. *owne*] F<sub>2</sub>; own F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
17. *Qu.*] Quee F<sub>2</sub>; Queen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
19. *againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Remember Sir, my*] F<sub>2</sub>; Re-  
member, sir, my] F<sub>3</sub>; Remem-  
ber, Sir, my F<sub>4</sub>.  
21. *naturall*] Naturall F<sub>2</sub>; Na-  
tural F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
22. *Neptunes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Neptune's  
F<sub>4</sub>. *Parke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Park F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
23. *Oakes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Oaks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
24. *Sands*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Sand F<sub>4</sub>.

*bear*] F<sub>2</sub>; bear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Enc-*  
*mies*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; enemies F<sub>4</sub>.  
24-5. *Boates, But*] Boates But  
F<sub>2</sub>; Boats But F<sub>3</sub>; Boats, But  
F<sub>4</sub>.  
25. *sucke*] F<sub>2</sub>; suck F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *kinde*]  
kind F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
26. *Cæsar*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Cæsars F<sub>2</sub>.  
*heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *bragge*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; brag F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
27. *Ouer-came*] Overcame F<sub>3</sub>, 4;  
Overcome F<sub>2</sub>.  
29. *beaten: and*] beaten: and F<sub>2</sub>;  
beaten: and F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Shipping*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; shipping F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

(Poore ignorant Baubles) on our terrible Seas  
 Like Egge-shels mou'd vpon their Surges, crack'd  
 As easily 'gainst our Rockes. For ioy whereof,  
 The fam'd *Cassibulan*, who was once at point  
 (Oh giglet Fortune) to master *Cæsars* Sword,  
 Made *Luds-Towne* with reioycing-Fires bright,  
 And Britaines frut with Courage.

[p. 380,  
COL. 1]

32

[COL. 2]

*Clot.* Come, there's no more Tribute to be paid : our  
 Kingdome is fronger then it was at that time : and (as I  
 said) there is no mo such *Cæsars*, other of them may haue  
 crook'd Nofes, but to owe such fraite Armes, none.

40

*Cym.* Son, let your Mother end.

*Clot.* We haue yet many among vs, can gripe as hard  
 as *Cassibulan*, I doe not fay I am one : but I haue a hand.  
 Why Tribute? Why should we pay Tribute? If *Cæsar* 44  
 can hide the Sun from vs with a Blanket, or put the Moon  
 in his pocket, we will pay him Tribute for light: else Sir,  
 no more Tribute, pray you now.

*Cym.* You must know,

48

Till the iniurious Romans, did extort  
 This Tribute from vs, we were free. *Cæsars* Ambition,  
 Which swell'd so much, that it did almost stretch  
 The sides o'th'World, against all colour heere,  
 Did put the yoake vpon's; which to shake off  
 Becomes a warlike people, whom we reckon  
 Our felues to be, we do. Say then to *Cæsar*,  
 Our Ancestor was that *Mulmutius*, which  
 Ordain'd our Lawes, whose vse the Sword of *Cæsar*

52

56

30. *Poore*] F<sub>2</sub>; Poor F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 31. *Egge-shels mou'd*] Egge-  
 shels, mou'd F<sub>2</sub>; Egge-shells,  
 mov'd F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Surges, crack'd*]  
 Surges crack'd F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 32. *'gainst*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; gainst F<sub>2</sub>.  
*Rockes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Rocks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 33. *Cassibulan*] Cassibelan F<sub>2</sub>, 3,  
 4.  
 35. *Luds-Towne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Luds-Town  
 F<sub>3</sub>; Lud's-Town F<sub>4</sub>.  
 36. *Britaines*] Brittaines F<sub>2</sub>; Bri-  
 tains F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

37. *theres*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; theres F<sub>2</sub>:  
*paid: our*] paid: our F<sub>2</sub>;  
 paid. Our F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 38. *Kingdome*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Kingdom  
 F<sub>4</sub>. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.  
 39. *mo*] more F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 40. *straitte*] F<sub>2</sub>; strait F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Armes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Arms F<sub>4</sub>.  
 43. *Cassibulan*] Cassibelan F<sub>2</sub>, 3,  
 4. *doe*] F<sub>2</sub>; do F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 45. *Moon*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Moone F<sub>2</sub>.  
 46. *else Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; else sir F<sub>3</sub>; else,  
 Sir F<sub>4</sub>. *pocket, we*] F<sub>2</sub>; pocket:

we F<sub>3</sub>, 4.49. *Romans, did*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Romans  
did F<sub>4</sub>.50. *Cæsars*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Cæsar's F<sub>4</sub>.52. *World*] F<sub>2</sub>; world F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.53. *yoake*] F<sub>2</sub>; yoak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*Vpon's; which*] Upon's: which  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.55. *do*] doe F<sub>2</sub>.57. *Lawes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Laws F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*Sword*] F<sub>2</sub>; sword F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 380, Hath too much mangled ; whose repayre, and franchise,  
COL. 2] Shall (by the power we hold) be our good deed,

60 Tho Rome be therefore angry . *Mulmutius* made our lawes  
Who was the first of Britaine, which did put  
His browes within a golden Crowne, and call'd  
Himselfe a King .

64 *Luc.* I am sorry *Cymbeline*,  
That I am to pronounce *Augustus Cæsar*  
(*Cæsar*, that hath moe Kings his Seruants, then  
Thy selfe Domesticke Officers) thine Enemy :

68 Receyue it from me then . Warre, and Confusion  
In *Cæsars* name pronounce I 'gainst thee : Looke  
For fury, not to be refistd . Thus defide,  
I thanke thee for my selfe .

72 *Cym.* Thou art welcome *Caius*,  
Thy *Cæsar* Knighted me ; my youth I spent  
Much vnder him ; of him, I gather'd Honour,  
Which he, to seeke of me againe, perforce,

76 Behooues me keepe at vtterance . I am perfect,  
That the Pannonians and Dalmatians, for  
Their Liberties are now in Armes : a President  
Which not to reade, would shew the Britaines cold :

80 So *Cæsar* shall not finde them .

*Luc.* Let prooffe speake .

*Clot.* His Maiefty biddes you welcome . Make pa-  
tience with vs, a day, or two, or longer : if you seeke vs af-

58. *mangled*; *whose*] mangled :  
whose F2, 3, 4. *repayre*] F2;  
repaire F3; repair F4.  
60. *lawes Who*] F2; laws Who  
F3; laws, Who F4.  
61. *Britaine*] F2; Britain F3, 4.  
62. *browes*] F2; brows F3, 4.  
63. *Crowne*] F2; Crown F3, 4.  
63. *Himselfe*] F2; Himself F3,  
4.  
64. *sorry Cymbeline*] F2, 3; sorry,  
Cymbeline F4.  
65. *Augustus*] F3, 4; Augustus F2.  
66. *moe*] more F2, 3, 4. *then*] F  
2, 3; than F4.

67. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4. *Domes-  
ticke*] F2; Domestick F3, 4;  
*Enemy*: *Receyue*] Enemy?  
Receive F2; Enemy. Receive  
F3, 4.  
68. *Warre*] F2; War F3, 4.  
69. *Cæsars*] F3, 4; Cæsar's F2.  
*Looke*] F2; Look F3, 4.  
70. *defide*] F2; defi'd F3, 4.  
71. *thanke*] F2; thank F3, 4.  
*selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
72. *welcome Caius*] F2, 3; wel-  
com, Caius F4.  
74. *vnder him*; *of*] under him :  
of F2, 3, 4.

75. *seeke*] F2; seek F3, 4. *againe*]  
F2; again F3, 4.  
76. *keepe*] F2; keep F3, 4.  
78. *President*] F2, 3; Precedent  
F4.  
79. *reade*] F2; read F3, 4. *Bri-  
taines*] F2; Britains F3, 4.  
80. *finde*] find F2, 3, 4.  
81. *prooffe*] F2; proof F3, 4.  
*speake*] F2; speak F3, 4.  
82. *Maiesty*] Majehy F2; (Majesty)  
F3, 4. *biddes*] F2; bids F3, 4.  
*welcome*] F2, 3; welcom F4.  
83. *seeke*] F3, 4; seeke F2. *vs*, *af*]  
us a F2, 3, 4.



terwards in other tearmes, you shall finde vs in our Salt-<sup>[p. 38o,</sup>  
water-Girdle : if you beate vs out of it, it is yours : if you <sup>COL. 2]</sup>  
fall in the aduenture, our Crowes shall fare the better for  
you : and there's an end.

*Luc.* So fir.

88

*Cym.* I know your Masters pleasure, and he mine :  
All the Remaine, is welcome.

*Exeunt.*


---

*Scena Secunda.*

---

*Enter Pisanio reading of a Letter.*

*Pif.* How? of Adultery? Wherefore write you not  
What Monsters her accuse? *Leonatus* :

Oh Mafter, what a strange infection

Is false into thy eare? What false Italian,

[p. 381,  
COL. 1]

( As poysonous tongu'd, as handed )hath preuail'd

On thy too ready hearing? Disloyall? No.

She's punish'd for her Truth; and vndergoes

More Goddesse-like, then Wife-like; such Assaults

8

As would take in some Vertue. Oh my Mafter,

Thy mind to her, is now as lowe, as were

Thy Fortunes. How? That I should murder her,

Vpon the Loue, and Truth, and Vowes; which I

12

Haue made to thy command? I her? Her blood?

If it be so, to do good seruice, neuer

Let me be counted seruiceable. How looke I,

That I should seeme to lacke humanity,

16

So much as this Fact comes to? Doo't: The Letter.

84. *tearmes*] F2, 3; terms F4.  
*finde*] F2; find F3, 4.  
85. *beate*] F2; beat F3, 4.  
86. *Crowes*] F2; Crows F3, 4.  
87. *theres*] F2, 4; theres F2.  
88. *So sir*] F2; So, sir F3; So, Sir F4.  
90. *Remaine*] F2; Remain F3, 4.  
*welcome*] F2, 3; welcom F4.  
*Scena Secunda*] F3, 4; Scena Se-  
cunda F2.

*Enter Pisanio*] F4; Pisania F2, 3.  
4. *false*] F2; false F3, 4. *earr*] F2; ear F3, 4.  
5. *poysonous*] F2; poisonous F3, 4.  
6. *Disloyall*] F2; Disloyal F3, 4.  
7. *Truth*] F2; truth F3, 4.  
8. *Goddesse-like*] F2; Goddess-like F3, 4. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.  
9. *Vertue*] F2; Virtue F3, 4.  
10. *lowe*] F2; low F3, 4.

12. *Vpon*] F2; Upon F3, 4.  
*Truth*] F2; truth F3, 4.  
*Vowes*] F2; Vowes F3; vows F4.  
13. *blood*] F2, 4; bloud F3.  
14. *doe*] F3, 4; doe F2.  
15. *looke*] F2; look F3, 4.  
16. *seeme to lacke*] F2; seem to lack F3, 4. *humanity*] F4; humanitie F2, 3.  
17. *Doo't*] F2; Do't F3, 4.

[p. 381, That I haue sent her, by her owne command,  
COL. 1] Shall giue thee opportunitie. Oh damn'd paper,  
Blacke as the Inke that's on thee : senselesse bauble,  
Art thou a Fœdarie for this Act; and look'ft  
So Virgin-like without ? Loe here she comes.

*Enter Imogen.*

I am ignorant in what I am commanded.

24 *Imo.* How now *Pisano* ?

*Pis.* Madam, heere is a Letter from my Lord.

*Imo.* Who, thy Lord ? That is my Lord *Leonatus* ?

Oh, learn'd indeed were that Astronomer

28 That knew the Starres, as I his Characters,  
Heel'd lay the Future open. You good Gods,  
Let what is heere contain'd, rellish of Loue,  
Of my Lords health, of his content : yet not

32 That we two are afunder, let that grieue him;  
Some griefes are medcinable, that is one of them,  
For it doth phyficke Loue, of his content,  
All but in that. Good Wax, thy leane : bleft be

36 You Bees that make these Lockes of counsaile. Louers,  
And men in dangerous Bondes pray not alike,  
Though Forfeytours you cast in prison, yet  
You clafpe young *Cupids* Tables : good Newes Gods.

40 *I*ustice, and your Fathers wrath (should he take me in his  
Dominion) could not be so cruell to me, as you : (oh the dee-

18. *owne*] F2; own F3, 4.

19. *opportunitie*] F2, 3; opportunity F4.

20. *Blacke*] F2; Black F3, 4. *Inke*] F2; Ink F3, 4. *senselesse*] F2; senseless F3, 4.

21. *Act*] act F2, 3, 4. *and look'ft*] F2; thou lookst F3, 4.

22. *Virgin-like*] F3, 4; virgin-like F2. *Loe here*] F3; Loe heere] F2; Lo here F4.

24. *How now Pisano*!] F2; How no, Pisano? F3; How now, Pisano? F4.

25. *heere*] F2; here F3, 4.

26. *Who, thy*] Who! thy F2, 3, 4.

28. *Starres*] F2, 3; Stars F4.

29. *Heel'd*] F2; He'l'd F3; He'ld F4. *Gods*] F2; gods F3, 4.

30. *heere*] F2; here F3, 4. *relish*] F2, 3; relish F4.

31. *Lords*] F2; Lord's F3, 4. *health, of*] health: of F2, 3, 4.

32. *afunder*] a sunder (two words) F2; a-sunder F3, 4.

33. *griefes*] F2; griefs F3, 4. *medcinable*] F2, 3; medicinable F4.

34. *phyficke*] F2; physick F3, 4.

36. *Lockes of*] F2; Locks of F3, 4. *counsaile. Louers*] F3; counsel. Lovers F4; counsaile:

Lovers F2.

37. *Bondes*] F2; Bonds F3, 4. *alike, Though*] alike. Though F2, 3, 4.

38. *Forfeytours*] F2; Forfeitours F3, 4.

39. *clafpe*] F2; clasp F3, 4. *Cupids*] F2; Cupid's F3, 4.

*Newes Gods*] F2; Newes gods F3; News, gods F4.

40. *Iustice*] F2, 3; Justice F4. *Fathers*] F2; Father's F3, 4. *he take me*] F3, 4; hee take mee F2.

41. *cruell*] F2; cruel F3, 4. *as you: (oh)* as you, (oh F2, 3, 4. *deerst*] F2; dearest F3, 4.

rest of Creatures) would euen renew me with your eyes. Take [p. 381,  
notice that I am in Cambria at Milford-Hauen : what your COL. 1]  
owne Loue, will out of this aduise you, follow. So he wishes you 44  
all happinesse, that remains loyall to his Vow, and your encrea-  
sing in Loue. Leonatus Posthumus.

Oh for a Horse with wings : Hear'ft thou *Pisanio* ?  
He is at Milford-Hauen : Read, and tell me 48  
How farre 'tis thither . If one of meane affaires  
May plod it in a weeke, why may not I  
Glide thither in a day ? Then true *Pisanio*,  
Who long'ft like me, to see thy Lord; who long'ft 52  
( Oh let me bate ) but not like me : yet long'ft  
But in a fainter kinde. Oh not like me :  
For mine's beyond, beyond : say, and speake thicke  
( Loues Counsaileur should fill the bores of hearing, 56  
To'th'smothering of the Sense) how farre it is  
To this same blessed Milford. And by'th' way  
Tell me how Wales was made so happy, as  
T'inherite such a Hauen. But first of all, 60  
How we may steale from hence : and for the gap  
That we shall make in Time, from our hence-going,  
And our returne, to excuse : but first, how ger hence.  
Why should excuse be borne or ere begot ? 64  
Weele talke of that heereafter. Prythee speake,  
How many store of Miles may we well rid  
Twixt houre, and houre ? [COL. 2]  
*Pif.* One score 'twixt Sun, and Sun, 68

44. *owne*] F<sub>2</sub>; own F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
45. *happinesse*] F<sub>2</sub>; happiness F  
3, 4. *remaines*] remanies F<sub>2</sub>;  
remains F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *loyall*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
loyal F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *encreasing*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
increasing F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
49. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub>; far F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *tis*] F  
3, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>. *meane affaires*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; mean affairs F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
50. *weeke*] F<sub>2</sub>; week F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
51. *Then true*] F<sub>2</sub>; Then true  
F<sub>3</sub>; Then, true, F<sub>4</sub>. *Pisanio*,  
*Who*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Pisanio*. Who F<sub>2</sub>.  
54. *kinde*] F<sub>2</sub>; kind F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

55. *thicke*] F<sub>2</sub>; thick F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
56. *Loues*] (Loves F<sub>2</sub>); Love's F<sub>3</sub>,  
4. *Counsaileur*] F<sub>2</sub>; Counsellor  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *hearing, To*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
hearing To F<sub>4</sub>.  
57. *To'th'smothering*] F<sub>2</sub>; To th'  
smothering F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
far F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
58. *By'th' way*] F<sub>2</sub>; by th way F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
60. *inherite*] F<sub>2</sub>; inherit F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
61. *we may*] F<sub>2</sub>; we may F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*steale*] F<sub>2</sub>; steal F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *hence*]  
*and*] F<sub>2</sub>; hence and F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
62. *Time*] F<sub>2</sub>; time F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

63. *returne*] F<sub>2</sub>; return F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*ger*] get F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
64. *borne*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; born F<sub>4</sub>. *ere*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; ere F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
65. *Weele*] We'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4; talke F<sub>2</sub>;  
talk F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *heereafter*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
hereafter F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *speake*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
speak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
66. *store*] score F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *rid*]  
ride F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
67. *houre, and houre*] F<sub>2</sub>; hour  
and hour F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Twixt*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
Twixt F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
68. *'twixt*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *twixt* F<sub>2</sub>.

[p. 381, Madam's enough for you : and too much too.

COL. 2] *Imo.* Why, one that rode to's Execution Man,

Could neuer go so slow : I haue heard of Riding wagers,

72 Where Horfes haue bin nimbler then the Sands

That run i'th'Clocks behalfe. But this is Foolrie,

Go, bid my Woman faigne a Sicknesse, say

She'le home to her Father ; and prouide me presently

76 A Riding Suit : No collier then would fit

A Franklins Hufwife.

*Pifa.* Madam, you're best confider.

*Imo.* I see before me ( Man ) nor heere, not heere;

80 Nor what enfues but haue a Fog in them

That I cannot looke through. Away, I prythee,

Do as I bid thee : There's no more to say :

83 Accessible is none but Milford way.

*Exeunt.*

---

*Scena Tertia.*

---

*Enter Belarius, Guiderius, and Aruiragus.*

*Bel.* A goodly day, not to keepe house with such,

Whose Roofe's as lowe as ours : Sleepe Boyes, this gate

Instruets you how t'adore the Heauens; and bowes you

4 To a mornings holy office. The Gates of Monarches

Are Arch'd so high, that Giants may iet through

And keepe their impious Turbonds on, without

Good morrow to the Sun. Haile thou faire Heauen,

70. *Execution Man,*] Execution, Man, F<sub>2</sub> (some copies); Execution, Man, F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
72. *bin*] F<sub>2</sub>; been F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.  
73. *behalfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; behalf F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
74. *faigne*] F<sub>2</sub>; feign F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Sicknesse*] F<sub>2</sub>; sickness F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
75. *She'le*] F<sub>2</sub>; She'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Father;* and] Father, and F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
76. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.  
77. *huswife*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Houswife

F<sub>4</sub>.  
78. *Pisa*] Pis F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
79. *nor heere, not heere; Nor*] nor heere, nor heere, Nor F<sub>2</sub>; nor here, nor here, Nor F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
80. *them That*] F<sub>2</sub>; them, That F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
81. *looke*] F<sub>2</sub>; look F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *prythee*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; prithee F<sub>4</sub>.  
82. *There's*] F<sub>2</sub>; there's F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Scena Tertia*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Scena Tertia* F<sub>2</sub>.  
1. *keepe*] F<sub>2</sub>; keep F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

2. *Roofe's*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Roof's F<sub>4</sub>. *lowe*] low F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Sleepe Boyes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Sleepe Boys F<sub>3</sub>; Sleep, Boys F<sub>4</sub>.  
3. *bowes*] F<sub>2</sub>; bows F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
4. *Monarches*] F<sub>2</sub>; Monarchs F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
6. *keepe*] F<sub>2</sub>; keep F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Turbonds*] Turbands F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
7. *Haile ihou*] F<sub>2</sub>; Hail thou F<sub>3</sub>; Hail, thou F<sub>4</sub>. *faire*] F<sub>2</sub>; fair F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

We house i'th'Rocke, yet vse thee not so hardly  
As prouder liuers do.

[p. 381,  
COL. 2]

*Guid.* Haile Heauen.

*Aruir.* Haile Heauen.

*Bela.* Now for our Mountaine sport, vp to yond hill 12  
Your legges are yong: Ile tread these Flats. Consider,  
When you aboute perceiue me like a Crow,  
That it is Place, which lessen's, and sets off,  
And you may then reuolue what Tales, I haue told you, 16  
Of Courts, of Princes; of the Tricks in Warre.  
This Seruice, is not Seruice; so being done,  
But being so allowed. To apprehend thus,  
Drawes vs a profit from all things we see: 20  
And often to our comfort, shall we finde  
The sharded-Beetle, in a safer hold  
Then is the full-wing'd Eagle. Oh this life,  
Is Nobler, then attending for a checke: 24  
Richer, then doing nothing for a Babe:  
Prouder, then rustling in vnpayd-for Silke:  
Such gaine the Cap of him, that makes him fine,  
Yet keepe his Booke vn-cros'd: no life to ours. 28

*Gui.* Out of your prooffe you speak: we poore vn-fledg'd  
Haue neuer wing'd from view o'th'neft; nor knowes not  
What Ayre's from home. Hap'ly this life is best,  
(If quiet life be best) sweeter to you  
That haue a sharper knowne. Well corresponding 32

8. *Rocke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Rock F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

8-9. *hardly*] A<sub>1</sub>] F<sub>2</sub>; hardly, As

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

10, 11. *Haile Heauen*] Haile

Heaven F<sub>2</sub>; Hail Heaven F<sub>3</sub>;

Hail, Heaven F<sub>4</sub>.

12. *Mountaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; mountain F

3, 4. *sporr*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; spott F<sub>4</sub>. *hill*

*Your*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; hill, Your F<sub>4</sub>.

13. *legges*] F<sub>2</sub>; leggs F<sub>3</sub>; legs F<sub>4</sub>.

*yong*] young F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>;

I'le F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

15. *lessen's, and*] lessen's and F<sub>2</sub>,

3, 4. *sets off, And*] sets off And

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

16. *Tales, I*] Tales I F<sub>2</sub>; tales I

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

17. *Courts, of*] Courts of F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

*Tricks*] Trickes F<sub>2</sub>; tricks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Warre*] F<sub>2</sub>; War F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

18. *This Seruice, is not Seruice*]

This seruice, is not Seruice F<sub>2</sub>,

3, 4.

20. *Drawes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Draws F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *a*

*profit*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; profit (a om.) F<sub>4</sub>.

21. *finde*] F<sub>2</sub>; find F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

22. *sharded-Beetle*] sharded Beetle

(*unhyphenated*) F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

23. *Then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.

24. *Nobler, then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Nobler

than F<sub>4</sub>. *checke*] F<sub>2</sub>; check F

3, 4.

25. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *nothing*]

F<sub>3</sub>, 4; nothidg F<sub>2</sub>.

26. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *vnpayd-*

*for Silke*] vnpayd-for Silke F<sub>2</sub>;

un-paid-for Silk F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

27. *gaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; gain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

28. *Booke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Book F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *vn-*

*cros'd: no*] vn-cros'd, no F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

29. *prooffe*] F<sub>2</sub>; proof F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

30. *knowes not*] know not F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

31. *Ayre's*] F<sub>2</sub>; Air's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

33. *knowne Well*] F<sub>2</sub>; known;

Well F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 381, With your stiffe Age; but vnto vs, it is

COL. 2] A Cell of Ignorance : traouailing a bed,

36 A Prifon, or a Debtor, that not dares

To stride a limit.

*Arui.* What should we speake of

When we are old as you? When we shall heare

40 The Raine and winde beate darke December? How

In this our pinching Caue, shall we discourse

[p. 382, The freezing houres away? We haue seene nothing :

COL. 1] We are beaftly; subtile as the Fox for prey,

44 Like warlike as the Wolfe, for what we eate :

Our Valour is to chace what flyes : Our Cage

We make a Quire, as doth the prifon'd Bird,

And sing our Bondage freely.

48 *Bel.* How you speake.

Did you but know the Citties Vfuries,

And felt them knowingly : the Art o'th'Court,

As hard to leaue, as keepe : whole top to climbe

52 Is certaine falling : or so flipp'ry, that

The feare's as bad as falling. The toyle o'th'Warre,

A paine that onely seemes to seeke out danger

I'th'name of Fame, and Honor, which dyes i'th'fearch,

56 And hath as oft a sland'rous Epitaph,

As Record of faire Act. Nay, many times

Doth ill deferue, by doing well : what's worfe

Muft curt'fie at the Censure. Oh Boyes, this Storie

60 The World may reade in me : My bodie's mark d

34. *stiffe*] F<sub>2</sub>; stiff F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

35. *a bed*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; abed F<sub>2</sub>.

36. *a Prifon, or*] F<sub>4</sub>; a Prifon or F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

38. *speake*] F<sub>2</sub>; speak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

39. *heare*] F<sub>2</sub>; hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

40. *Raine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Rain F<sub>3</sub>; rain F<sub>4</sub>.

*winde*] F<sub>2</sub>; wind F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *beate*]

F<sub>2</sub>; beat F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *darke*] F<sub>2</sub>;

dark F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

42. *houres*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; hours F<sub>4</sub>.

*seeme*] F<sub>2</sub>; seen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

44. *Wolfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Wolf F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *eate*]

F<sub>2</sub>; eat F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

45. *chace*] F<sub>2</sub>; chase F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Ayes*]

F<sub>2</sub>; flies F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

48. *speake. Did*] speake : Did F<sub>2</sub>;

speake Did F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

49. *Citties*] F<sub>2</sub>; Citie's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Vsuries*] F<sub>2</sub>; Usuries F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

50. *Art*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; art F<sub>4</sub>.

51. *keepe*] F<sub>2</sub>; keep F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *climbe*]

F<sub>2</sub>; climb F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

52. *certaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; certain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

53. *feare's*] F<sub>2</sub>; fear's F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *toyle*]

F<sub>2</sub>; toil F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Warre*] F<sub>2</sub>;

War F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

54. *paine*] F<sub>2</sub>; pain F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *onely*]

F<sub>2</sub>, 3; only F<sub>4</sub>. *seemes*] F<sub>2</sub>;

seems F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *seeke*] F<sub>2</sub>; seek

F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *seeke out danger*] seeke our

danger F<sub>2</sub>; seek our danger F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

55. *Honor*] Honour F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

57. *faire*] F<sub>2</sub>; fair F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Act*]

F<sub>2</sub>, 3; act F<sub>4</sub>.

58. *deserne, by*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4; deserve by

F<sub>2</sub>.

60. *World*] world F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *reade*]

F<sub>2</sub>; read F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

With Roman Swords; and my report, was once	[p. 382,
First, with the best of Note. <i>Cymbeline</i> lou'd me,	COL. 1]
And when a Souldier was the Theame, my name	
Was not farre off: then was I as a Tree	64
Whose boughes did bend with fruit. But in one night,	
A Storme, or Robbery (call it what you will)	
Shooke downe my mellow hangings: nay my Leaues,	
And left me bare to weather.	68
<i>Gui.</i> Vncertaine fauour.	
<i>Bel.</i> My fault being nothing (as I haue told you oft)	
But that two Villaines, whose falsé Oathes preuayl'd	
Before my perfect Honor, fwore to <i>Cymbeline</i> ,	72
I was Confederate with the Romanes: fo	
Followed my Banishment, and this twenty yeeres,	
This Rocke, and these Demefines, haue bene my World,	
Where I haue liu'd at honest freedome, payed	76
More pious debts to Heauen, then in all	
The fore-end of my time. But, vp to th'Mountaines,	
This is not Hunters Language; he that strikes	
The Venifon first, shall be the Lord o'th'Feaft,	80
To him the other two shall minister,	
And we will feare no poyson, which attends	
In place of greater State:	
Ile meete you in the Valleys.	<i>Ereunt.</i> 84
How hard it is to hide the sparkes of Nature?	
These Boyes know little they are Sonnes to th'King,	
Nor <i>Cymbeline</i> dreames that they are aliué.	
They thinke they are mine,	88

61. *report, was*] F2; report was F3, 4.  
 62. *First, with*] F2; first with F3, 4.  
 63. *Theame*] F2; Theme F3, 4.  
 64. *farre*] F2; far F3, 4.  
 65. *boughes*] F2, 3; boughs F4.  
 66. *Storme*] F2; Storm F3, 4.  
 67. *Shooke*] F2; Shook F3, 4.  
 69. *Vncertaine*] F2; Uncertain F3, 4.  
 71. *Villaines*] F2; Villains F3, 4.  
*Oathes*] F2, 3; Oaths F4.

72. *Honor*] F2; Honour F3, 4.  
 73. *Romanes*] F2; Romans F3, 4.  
 74. *yeeres*] F2; yeares F3; yeares F4.  
 75. *Rocke*] F2; Rock F3, 4. *hene*] F2; been F3, 4.  
 76. *freedome*] F2, 3; freedom F4.  
 77. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.  
 78. *to th'Mountaines*] F2; to th' Mountains F3, 4.  
 79. *Hunters*] F2; Hunter's F3, 4.  
 82. *feare*] F2; fear F3, 4. *poy-*

*son*] F2; poison F3, 4.  
 84. *Ile meete*] F2; I'll meet F3, 4.  
*Valleyes*] F2; Vallyes F3; Valleys F4.  
 85. *sparkes*] F2; sparks F3, 4.  
*Nature*] F2, 3, 4; Natnre F3 (some copies).  
 86. *Sonnes to th'King*] F2; Sonnes to th'King F3; Sons to th'King F4.  
 87. *dreames*] F2; dreams F3, 4.  
 88. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.

- [p. 382, And though train'd vp thus meanelly  
 col. 1] I'th'Caue, whereon the Bowe their thoughts do hit,  
 The Roofes of Palaces, and Nature prompts them  
 92 In fimple and lowe things, to Prince it, much  
 Beyond the tricke of others. This *Paladour*,  
 The heyre of *Cymbeline* and Britaine, who  
 The King his Father call'd *Guiderius*. Ioue,  
 96 When on my three-foot stoole I fit, and tell  
 The warlike feats I haue done, his spirits flye out  
 Into my Story : say thus mine Enemy fell,  
 And thus I fet my foote on's necke, euen then  
 100 The Princely blood flowes in his Cheeke, he sweats,  
 Straines his yong Nerues, and puts himselfe in posture  
 That acts my words. The yonger Brother *Cadwall*,  
 Once *Aruiragus*, in as like a figure  
 104 Strikes life into my speech, and shewes much more  
 His owne conceyuing. Hearke, the Game is rows'd,  
 Oh *Cymbeline*, Heauen and my Conscience knowes  
 Thou didd'st vniustly banish me : whereon  
 [col. 2] At three, and two yeeres old, I stole these Babes,  
 Thinking to barre thee of Succession, as  
 Thou refts me of my Lands. *Euriphile*,  
 Thou was't their Nurfe, they took thee for their mother,  
 112 And euery day do honor to her graue :  
 My selfe *Belarius*, that am *Mergan* call'd  
 They take for Naturall Father. The Game is vp. *Exit*.

89. *meanelly*] F2; meanly F3, 4.  
 90. *Bowe*] Bow F2, 3, 4.  
 90-1. *hit, The*] F2; hit The F3, 4.  
 92. *lowe*] low F2, 3, 4.  
 93. *tricke*] F2; trick F3, 4.  
 94. *heyre*] F2; heir F3, 4. *Britaine*] F2; Britain F3, 4. *who*] whom F2, 3, 4.  
 95. *Ioue*] Ioue F2; Jove F3, 4.  
 96. *stoole*] F2; stool F3, 4. *flye*] F2; fly F3, 4.  
 97. *Spirits*] F2, 3; Spirits F4.  
 98. *Story*] story F2, 3, 4. *Enemy*] F3, 4; Enemy F2.

99. *foote*] F2; foot F3, 4. *necke*] F2; neck F3, 4.  
 100. *blood*] F2, 4; bloud F3. *flowes*] F2; flows. F3, 4. *Cheeke*] F2; Cheek F3, 4.  
 101. *Straines*] F2; Strains F3, 4. *yong*] young F2, 3, 4. *himselfe*] F2; himself F3, 4.  
 102. *yonger*] younger F2, 3, 4.  
 104. *shewes*] F2; shews F3, 4.  
 105. *conceyuing*] F2; conceiving F3, 4. *Hearke*] F2; Hark F3; Hark F4. *rows'd*] F2; rouz'd F3, 4.

106. *Cymbeline, Heauen*] *Cymbeline* Heaven F2; *Cymbeline*. Heaven F3, 4. *knowes*] F2; knows F3, 4.  
 107. *didd'st*] did'st F2, 3, 4.  
 108. *yeeres*] F2; years F3, 4.  
 109. *barre*] F2; bar F3, 4.  
 111. *was't*] F2; wast F3, 4.  
 111-12. *mother, And*] mother And F2, 3; Mother And F4.  
 112. *honor*] F2; honour F3, 4.  
 113. *graue*] grave F2; Grave F3, 4.  
 113. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
 114. *Naturall*] F2; Natural F3, 4.



## Scena Quarta.

[p. 382,  
COL. 2]

Enter Pisanio and Imogen.

Imo. Thou told'st me when we came frō horſe, y<sup>e</sup> place  
 Was neere at hand : Ne're long'd my Mother ſo  
 To ſee me firſt, as I haue now . *Piſanio*, Man :  
 Where is *Poſthumus* ? What is in thy mind 4  
 That makes thee ſtare thus ? Wherefore breaks that fiſh  
 From th'inward of thee ? One, but painted thus  
 Would be interpreted a thing perplex'd  
 Beyond ſelfe-explication. Put thy ſelfe 8  
 Into a hauiour of leſſe feare, ere wildneſſe  
 Vanquiſh my ſtayer Senſes. What's the matter ?  
 Why tender'ſt thou that Paper to me, with  
 A looke vtender ? If't be Summer Newes 12  
 Smile too't before : if Winterly, thou need'ſt  
 But keepe that count'nance ſtil. My Husbands hand ?  
 That Drug-damn'd Italy, hath out-craftied him,  
 And hee's at ſome hard point. Speake man, thy Tongue 16  
 May take off ſome extreamitie, which to reade  
 Would be euen mortall to me.  
*Pif.* Pleaſe you reade,  
 And you ſhall finde me ( wretched man ) a thing 20  
 The moſt diſdain'd of Fortune.

Imogen reades .

**T**Hy Miſtris ( *Piſanio* ) hath plaide the Strumpet in my  
 Bed : the Teſtimonies whereof, lyes bleeding in me . I ſpeak

Scena Quarta] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Scena  
Quarta F<sub>2</sub>.

1. frō] F<sub>2</sub>; from F<sub>3</sub>, 4. y place]  
the place F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
2. neere] F<sub>2</sub>; near F<sub>3</sub>, 4. at] F  
3, 4; ar F<sub>2</sub>. long'd] F<sub>3</sub>, 4;  
longd F<sub>2</sub>.  
3. ſee me] ſeeme F<sub>2</sub>; ſeem F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
now . Piſanio] now: Piſanio  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
5. break] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; breakes F<sub>2</sub>.  
6. One, but] One, One, but F<sub>2</sub>,  
3, 4.  
8. ſelfe-explication] F<sub>2</sub>; ſelf-expli-

cation F<sub>3</sub>, 4. ſelfe] F<sub>2</sub>; ſelf  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

9. leſſe feare] F<sub>2</sub>; leſſe feare F<sub>3</sub>;  
leſſe fear F<sub>4</sub>. erre] F<sub>2</sub>; e're F<sub>3</sub>,  
4. wildneſſe] F<sub>2</sub>; wildneſſe F<sub>3</sub>,  
4.  
10. ſtayer] F<sub>2</sub>; ſtaider F<sub>3</sub>;  
ſtaieder F<sub>4</sub>.  
12. looke] F<sub>2</sub>; look F<sub>3</sub>, 4. Iff]  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Iſt F<sub>2</sub>. Newes] F<sub>2</sub>;  
News F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
13. too't] F<sub>2</sub>; to't F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
14. keepe] F<sub>2</sub>; keep F<sub>3</sub>, 4. ſtil]  
ſtill F<sub>3</sub>, 3, 4. Husbands] F<sub>2</sub>;

Husband's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
16. hee's] F<sub>2</sub>; he's F<sub>3</sub>, 4. Speake]  
F<sub>2</sub>; ſpeak F<sub>3</sub>, 4. Tongue] F<sub>2</sub>;  
tongue F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
17. extreamitie] extremetie F<sub>2</sub>;  
extremity F<sub>3</sub>, 4. reade] F<sub>2</sub>;  
read F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
18. mortall] F<sub>2</sub>; mortal F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
19. reade] F<sub>2</sub>; read F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
20. finde] F<sub>2</sub>; find F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
Imogen reades] F<sub>2</sub>; Imogen reads  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
22. plaide] playde F<sub>2</sub>; play'd F  
3, 4.

[p. 382, not out of weake Surmises, but from prooffe as strong as my  
COL. 2] greefe, and as certaine as I expect my Reuenge. That part, thou  
(Pisanio) must acte for me, if thy Faith be not tainted with the  
breach of hers; let thine owne hands take away her life: I shall  
28 giue thee opportunity at Milford Hauen. She hath my Letter  
for the purpose; where, if thou feare to strike, and to make mee  
certaine it is done, thou art the Pander to her dishonour, and  
equally to me disloyall.

32 *Pis.* What shall I need to draw my Sword, the Paper  
Hath cut her throat already? No, 'tis Slander,

Whose edge is sharper then the Sword, whose tongue  
Out-venomes all the Wormes of Nyle, whose breath

36 Rides on the posting windes, and doth belye  
All corners of the World. Kings, Queenes, and States,  
Maides, Matrons, nay the Secrets of the Graue  
This viperous slander enters. What cheere, Madam?

40 *Imo.* False to his Bed? What is it to be false?

To lye in watch there, and to thinke on him?  
To weepe 'twixt clock and clock? If sleep charge Nature,  
To breake it with a fearfull dreame of him,

44 And cry my selfe awake? That's false to's bed? Is it?

*Pisa.* Alas good Lady.

*Imo.* I false? Thy Conscience witnesse: *Iachimo*,  
Thou didd'st accuse him of Incontinencie,

48 Thou then look'dst like a Villaine: now, me thinkes

[p. 383] Thy fauours good enough. Some Iay of Italy

24. *weake*] F2; weak F3, 4.  
25. *greefe*] grieffe F2; grief F3, 4.  
26. *acte*] F2; act F3, 4. *Faith*] faith F2, 3, 4.  
27. *owne*] F2; own F3, 4.  
29. *feare*] F2; fear F3, 4. *me*] F2; me F3, 4.  
30. *certaine*] F2; certain F3, 4.  
31. *disloyall*] F2; disloyal F3, 4.  
33. *already*] already F2, 3, 4.  
*'tis*] F3, 4; tis F2. *Slander*] slander F2, 3, 4.

a—F1.

5

34. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.  
35. *Out-venomes*] F2; Out-venoms F3, 4. *Wormes*] F2; Worms F3, 4. *Nyle*] F2; Nile F3, 4.  
36. *winder*] F2; winds F3, 4.  
37. *Queenes*] F2; Queens F3, 4.  
38. *Maides*] F2; Maids F3, 4.  
39. *Secrets*] F2; secrets F3, 4.  
39. *cheere, Madam*] cheere Madam F2; cheer, Madam F3, 4.  
41. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.  
42. *weepe*] F2; weep F3, 4.  
*'twixt*] F3, 4; twist F2.  
43. *breake*] F2; break F3, 4.

*fearfull*] F3; fearefull F2  
fearful F4.  
44. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4. *Is it*] F2; is it F3, 4.  
45. *Alas good*] F2; Alas, good F3, 4.  
46. *witnesse*] F2; witness F3, 4.  
*Iachimo*] F2, 3; Iachimo F4.  
47. *didd'st*] F2; did'st F3, 4.  
*Incontinencie*] F2, 3; Incontinency F4.  
48. *Villaine*] F2; Villain F3, 4. *me thinkes*] F2; me thinks F3, 4.  
49. *Iay*] F2; Jay F3, 4.

( Whose mother was her painting ) hath betraid him :

Poore I am stale, a Garment out of fashion,

And f or I am richer then to hang by th'walles,

I must be ript : To peeces with me : Oh !

Mens Vowes are womens Traitors. All good seeming

By thy reuolt ( oh Husband ) shall be thought

Put on for Villainy ; not borne where't growes,

But worne a Baite for Ladies.

[P. 383,  
COL. I]

56

*Pifa.* Good Madam, heare me.

*Imo.* True honest men being heard, like false *Æneas*,

Were in his time thought false : and *Synons* weeping

Did scandall many a holy teare : tooke pittie

From most true wretchednesse. So thou, *Posthumus*

Wilt lay the Leauen on all proper men ;

Goodly, and gallant, shall be false and periur'd

From thy great faile : Come Fellow, be thou honest,

Do thou thy Masters bidding. When thou seest him,

A little witness my obedience. Looke

I draw the Sword my selfe, take it, and hit

The innocent Mansion of my Loue ( my Heart : )

Feare not, 'tis empty of all things, but Greefe :

Thy Master is not there, who was indeede

The riches of it. Do his bidding, strike,

Thou mayst be valiant in a better cause ;

But now thou seem'st a Coward.

*Pif.* Hence vile Instrument,

Thou shalt not damne my hand.

*Imo.* Why, I must dye :

60

64

68

72

76

50. *mother*] F<sub>2</sub>; Mother F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
51. *Poore*] F<sub>2</sub>: Poor F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
52. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *walles*] F<sub>2</sub>; walls F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
53. *peeces*] F<sub>2</sub>; pieces F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
54. *Vowes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Vows F<sub>4</sub>.  
56. *borne*] F<sub>2</sub>; born F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*where't*] F<sub>2</sub>; wher't F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*grows*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; grows F<sub>4</sub>.  
57. *worne*] F<sub>2</sub>; worn F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Baite*] baite F<sub>2</sub>; bait F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
58. *heare*] F<sub>2</sub>; hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

61. *scandall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; scandal F<sub>4</sub>.  
*teare*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; tear F<sub>4</sub>. *tooke*] F<sub>2</sub>; took F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
62. *wretchednesse*] F<sub>3</sub>; wretchednessee F<sub>2</sub>; wretchedness F<sub>4</sub>.  
63. *Leauen*] leuen F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *on all proper*] to all proper F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
64. *periur'd*] F<sub>2</sub>; perjur'd F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
65. *faile*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; fail F<sub>4</sub>. *Come Fellow*] F<sub>2</sub>; Come, Fellow F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
67. *witnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; witness F<sub>4</sub>.  
67-8. *Looks I*] F<sub>2</sub>; Look, I F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

68. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
70. *Fearr*] F<sub>2</sub>; fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>4</sub>. *Greefe*] Griefe F<sub>2</sub>; Grief F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
71. *indeede*] F<sub>2</sub>; indeed F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
73. *mays't*] F<sub>2</sub>; may'st F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
74. *Cause*; *but*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Cause F<sub>4</sub>.  
75. *Pis*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Pisa F<sub>4</sub> (and so in all after speeches in scene).  
*Hence vile*] F<sub>2</sub>; Hence, vile F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
76. *damne*] F<sub>2</sub>; damn F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
77-8. *dye*; *And*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; dye, and F<sub>4</sub>.

[p. 383, And if I do not by thy hand, thou art  
 COL. I.] No Seruant of thy Masters. Against Selfe-slaughter,  
 80 There is a prohibition fo Diuine,  
 That crauens my weake hand : Come, heere's my heart :  
 Something's a-foot : Soft, soft, wee'l no defence,  
 Obedient as the Scabbard. What is heere,  
 84 The Scriptures of the Loyall *Leonatus*,  
 All turn'd to Heresie ? Away, away  
 Corrupters of my Faith, you shall no more  
 Be Stomachers to my heart : thus may poore Fooles  
 88 Beleeue false Teachers : Though those that are betraid  
 Do feele the Treason sharply, yet the Traitor  
 Stands in worse case of woe. And thou *Posthumus*,  
 That didd'st set vp my disobedience 'gainst the King  
 92 My Father, and makes me put into contempt the suites  
 Of Princely Fellowes, shalt heereafter finde  
 It is no acte of common passage, but  
 A straine of Rarenesse : and I greeue my selfe,  
 96 To thinke, when thou shalt be disedg'd by her,  
 That now thou tyrest on, how thy memory  
 Will then be pang'd by me. Prythee dispatch,  
 The Lambe entreats the Butcher. Wher's thy knife?  
 100 Thou art too slow to do thy Masters bidding  
 When I desire it too.  
*Pif.* Oh gracious Lady :  
 Since I receiu'd command to do this bufinesse,  
 104 I haue not slept one winke.

78. *do*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>3</sub>.79. *Selfe-slaughter*] F<sub>2</sub>; Self-slaughter F<sub>3</sub>, 4.80-x. *Diuine, That*] *Divine*, that F<sub>2</sub>; *Divine That* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.81. *weake*] F<sub>2</sub>; weak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*heere's*] F<sub>2</sub>; here's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.82. *Something's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; So something's F<sub>2</sub>. *a-foot*] F<sub>2</sub>; afoot F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*wee'l*] F<sub>2</sub>; we'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4.83. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.84. *Loyall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Loyal F<sub>4</sub>.85-6. *Away, away Corrupters*] F<sub>2</sub>; Away, away, Corrupters F<sub>3</sub>, 4.87. *poore*] F<sub>2</sub>; poor F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Fooles*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Fools F<sub>4</sub>.88. *Beleeue*] Beleeve F<sub>2</sub>; Believe F<sub>3</sub>, 4.89. *Do*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>3</sub>. *feeles*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; feel F<sub>4</sub>. *sharply*] F<sub>2</sub>; sharply F<sub>3</sub>, 4.90. *thou Posthumus*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; thou, Posthumus F<sub>3</sub>.91. *didd'st*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; did'st F<sub>4</sub>.92. *suites*] F<sub>2</sub>; suits F<sub>3</sub>, 4.93. *Fellowes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Fellows F<sub>4</sub>.*heereafter*] hereafter F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.94. *acte*] act F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.95. *straine*] F<sub>2</sub>; strain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*Rarenesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Rareness F<sub>4</sub>.*greeue*] greeve F<sub>2</sub>; grieve F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.96. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.97. *tyrest*] F<sub>2</sub>; tirest F<sub>3</sub>, 4.98. *Prythee*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; Prythee F<sub>3</sub>.99. *Lambe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Lamb F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*Wher's*] F<sub>2</sub>; Where's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*thy knife*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; the knife F<sub>4</sub>.100. *too slow*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; to slow F<sub>2</sub>.*do*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>3</sub>.103. *do*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>3</sub>. *businessse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; business F<sub>3</sub>.104. *winke*] F<sub>2</sub>; wink F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

- Imo.* Doo't, and to bed then. [p. 383,  
COL. 1]
- Pif.* Ile wake mine eye-balles firft.
- Imo.* Wherefore then
- Didd'ft vndertake it? Why haft thou abus'd 108  
So many Miles, with a pretence? This place?  
Mine Action? and thine owne? Our Horfes labour?  
The Time inuiting thee? The perturb'd Court  
For my being abſent? whereunto I neuer 112  
Purpose returne. Why haft thou gone ſo farre  
To be vn-bent? when thou haft 'tane thy ſtand,  
Th'elected Deere before thee? [COL. 2]
- Pif.* But to win time 116  
To looſe ſo bad employment, in the which  
I haue confider'd of a courſe: good Ladie  
Heare me with patience.
- Imo.* Talke thy tongue weary, ſpeake: 120  
I haue heard I am a Strumpet, and mine eare  
Therein falſe ſtrooke, can take no greater wound,  
Nor tent, to bottome that. But ſpeake.
- Pif.* Then Madam, 124  
I thought you would not backe againe.
- Imo.* Moſt like,  
Bringing me heere to kill me.
- Pif.* Not ſo neither: 128  
But if I were as wiſe, as honeſt, then  
My purpoſe would proue well: it cannot be,  
But that my Maſter is abus'd. Some Villaine,  
I, and ſingular in his Art, hath done you both 132  
This curſed miurie.

105. *Doo't*] F<sub>2</sub>; do't F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
106. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *eye-balles*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; eye-balls F<sub>4</sub>.  
108. *Didd'ſt*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; did'ſt F<sub>4</sub>.  
110. *Action*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; action F<sub>4</sub>.  
*owne*] F<sub>2</sub>; own F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
111. *Time*] time F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
112. *abſent? whereunto*] abſent; whereunto F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
113. *returne*] F<sub>2</sub>; return F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*farre*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; far F<sub>4</sub>.  
114. *vn-bent*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; un bent F<sub>4</sub>.  
*'tane*] tane F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
115. *Deere*] F<sub>2</sub>; Deer F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
117. *loose*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; loſe F<sub>4</sub>.  
118-19. *Ladie Heare*] Lady Heare F<sub>2</sub>; Lady, Hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
120. *Talke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Talk F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*tongue*] F<sub>4</sub>; Tongue F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
*ſpeake*] F<sub>2</sub>; ſpeak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

121. *eare*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; ear F<sub>4</sub>.  
122. *strooke*] F<sub>2</sub>; ſtrook F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
123. *bottome*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; bottom F<sub>4</sub>.  
*ſpeake*] F<sub>2</sub>; ſpeak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
125. *againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
127. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
131. *Villaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Villain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
133. *iniurie*] injurie F<sub>2</sub>; injury F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 383, *Imo.* Some Roman Curtezan ?

COL. 2] *Pifa.* No, on my life :

136 Ile giue but notice you are dead, and fend him  
Some bloody signe of it. For 'tis commanded  
I should do so : you shall be mist at Court,  
And that will well confirme it.

140 *Imo.* Why good Fellow,  
What shall I do the while ? Where bide ? How liue ?  
Or in my life, what comfort, when I am  
Dead to my Husband ?

144 *Pif.* If you'l backe to'th' Court.

*Imo.* No Court, no Father, nor no more adoe  
With that harsh, noble, simple nothing:  
That *Clotten*, whose Loue-suite hath bene to me

148 As fearefull as a Siege.

*Pif.* If not at Court,  
Then not in Britaine must you bide.

*Imo.* Wherethen ?

152 Hath Britaine all the Sunne that shines ? Day ? Night ?  
Are they not but in Britaine ? I'th' worlds Volume  
Our Britaine seemes as of it, but not in't :  
In a great Poole, a Swannes-nest, prythee thinke

156 There's liuers out of Britaine.

*Pif.* I am most glad  
You thinke of other place : Th' Ambassador,  
*Lucius* the Romane comes to Milford-Hauen

160 To morrow. Now, if you could weare a minde

135. *Pisa*] F<sub>4</sub>; Pis. F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
136. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'te F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *but notice*  
F<sub>2</sub>; him notice F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
137. *signe*] F<sub>2</sub>; sign F<sub>3</sub>, 4. 'tis]  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>.  
138. *do*] F<sub>2</sub>; doe F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
139. *confirme*] F<sub>2</sub>; confirm F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
140. *Why good*] F<sub>2</sub>; Why, good F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
141. *do*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>3</sub>.  
144. *you'l*] F<sub>2</sub>; you'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*backe*] F<sub>2</sub>; back F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *to*  
*th' Court*] F<sub>2</sub>; to th' Court F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
146-7. *simple nothing* : *That*] sim-

ple nothing; That F<sub>2</sub>; simple  
nothing? That F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
147. *Loue-suite*] Love-suite F<sub>2</sub>;  
Love-suit F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *bene*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
been F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
148. *fearefull*] F<sub>2</sub>; fearfull F<sub>3</sub>;  
fearful F<sub>4</sub>.  
150, 152, 154, 156. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
151. *Imo. Where then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
Luc. Where then F<sub>4</sub>.  
152. *Sunne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Sun F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
153. *I'th' worlds*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ith' worlds

F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Volume*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Volum F<sub>4</sub>.  
154. *seemes*] F<sub>2</sub>; seems F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
155. *Poole*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Pool F<sub>4</sub>.  
*Swannes-nest*] F<sub>2</sub>; Swannes  
nest (*unhyphened*) F<sub>3</sub>; Swans  
nest F<sub>4</sub>. *prythee*] F<sub>2</sub>; prethee  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
158. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*place*] Place F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
159. *Romane comes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Roman,  
comes F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
160. *weare*] F<sub>2</sub>; wear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*minde*] F<sub>2</sub>; mind F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

Darke, as your Fortune is, and but disguise	[p. 383, COL. 2]
That which t'appeare it selfe, must not yet be,	
But by selfe-danger, you should tread a course	164
Pretty, and full of view : yea, happily, neere	
The residence of <i>Posthumus</i> ; so nie ( at least )	
That though his Actions were not visible, yet	
Report should render him hourly to your eare,	
As truly as he mooues.	168
<i>Imo.</i> Oh for such meanes,	
Though perill to my modestie, not death on't	
I would aduenture.	
<i>Pis.</i> Well then, heere's the point :	172
You must forget to be a Woman : change	
Command, into obedience. Feare, and Nicenesse	
( The Handmaides of all Women, or more truly	
Woman it pretty selfe ) into a waggish courage,	176
Ready in gybes, quicke-answer'd, sawcie, and	
As quarrellous as the Weazell : Nay, you must	
Forget that rarest Treasure of your Cheeke,	
Exposing it ( but oh the harder heart,	180
Alacke no remedy ) to the greedy touch	[p. 384, COL. 1]
Of common-kissing <i>Titan</i> : and forget	
Your labourfome and dainty Trimmes, wherein	
You made great <i>Iuno</i> angry.	184
<i>Imo.</i> Nay be breefe ?	
I see into thy end, and am almost	
A man already.	

161. *Darke, as*] F2; Dark, as F3; Dark as F4.  
 162. *appeare*] F2; appear F3, 4.  
*selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
 163. *selfe-dangerr*] F2; self-danger F3, 4.  
 164. *neere*] F2; near F3, 4.  
 165. *nie*] F2; nigh F3, 4. *at least*] at last F2, 3, 4.  
 167. *hourly*] F2, 3; hourly F4.  
*care*] F2, 3; ear F4.  
 168. *truly*] F2; truly F3, 4.  
*mooues*] mooves F2; moves F3, 4.

169. *meanes*] F2, 3; means F4.  
 170. *perill*] F2, 3; peril F4.  
*modestie*] F2; modesty F3, 4.  
 172. *heere's*] F2; here's F3; there's F4.  
 174. *Command, into*] F2; Command into F3, 4. *obedience*] F2; Obedience F3, 4. *Feare, and*] Feare and F2; Fear and F3, 4. *Nicenesse*] F2, 3; Niceness F4.  
 175. *Handmaides*] F2; Handmaides F3, 4. *truly*] F2; truly F3, 4.

176. *selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
 177. *quicke-answer'd*] F2; quick-answer'd F3, 4. *sawcie*] F2; sawcy F3, 4.  
 178. *Weazell*] F2, 3; Weazel F4.  
 179. *Cheeke*] F2; Cheek F3, 4.  
 181. *Alacke*] F2; Alack F3, 4.  
 182. *and forget*] F3, 4; and forgot F2.  
 183. *Trimmes*] F2; trimmes F3; trimmes F4.  
 185. *Nay be*] F2; Nay, be F3, 4. *breefe ? I*] breefe: I F2; brief: I F3, 4.

- [p. 384, col. 1] *Pif.* Firft, make your felfe but like one,  
Fore-thinking this. I haue already fit  
( 'Tis in my Cloake-bagge ) Doublet, Hat, Hofe, all  
That anfwer to them : Would you in their feruing,  
192 ( And with what imitation you can borrow  
From youth of fuch a feafon ) 'fore Noble *Lucius*  
Preſent your felfe, defire his feruice : tell him  
Wherein you're happy ; which will make him know,  
196 If that his head haue eare in Muſicke, doubtleſſe  
With ioy he will imbrace you : for hee's Honourable,  
And doubling that, moſt holy. Your meanes abroad :  
You haue me rich, and I will neuer faile  
200 Beginning, nor ſupplyment.  
*Imo.* Thou art all the comfort  
The Gods will diet me with. Prythee away,  
There's more to be confider'd : but wee'l euen  
204 All that good time will giue vs. This attempt,  
I am Souldier too, and will abide it with  
A Princes Courage. Away, I prythee.  
*Pif.* Well Madam, we muſt take a ſhort farewell,  
208 Leaſt being miſt, I be ſuſpected of  
Your carriage from the Court. My Noble Miſtris,  
Heere is a boxe, I had it from the Queene,  
What's in't is precious : If you are ſicke at Sea,  
212 Or Stomacke-qualm'd at Land, a Dramme of this  
Will driue away diſtemper. To ſome ſhade,  
And fit you to your Manhood : may the Gods  
Direct you to the beſt.  
216 *Imo.* Amen : I thanke thee. *Exeunt.*

188. *ſelfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; ſelf F<sub>3</sub>, 4.190. 'Tis] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Tis F<sub>2</sub>. *Cloake-bagge*] F<sub>2</sub>; Cloak-bagge F<sub>3</sub>; Cloak-bagg F<sub>4</sub>.194. *ſelfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; ſelf F<sub>3</sub>, 4.195. *happy; which*] happy, which F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.196. *eare in Muſicke*] F<sub>2</sub>; eare in Muſick F<sub>3</sub>; ear in Muſick F<sub>4</sub>.*doubtleſſe*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; doubtleſſ F<sub>4</sub>.197. *imbrace*] embrace F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.*hee's*] F<sub>2</sub>; he's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.198. *meanes*] F<sub>2</sub>; means F<sub>3</sub>, 4.199. *faile*] F<sub>2</sub>; fail F<sub>3</sub>, 4.202. *Prythee*] F<sub>2</sub>; Prethee F<sub>3</sub>, 4.203. *wee'l*] F<sub>2</sub>; we'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4.204. *thof*] that F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.206. *prythee*] F<sub>2</sub>; prethee F<sub>3</sub>, 4.207. *Well Madam*] F<sub>2</sub>; Well, Madam F<sub>3</sub>, 4.208. *Leaſt*] Lest F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.210. *boxe*] F<sub>2</sub>; box F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*Queene*] F<sub>2</sub>; Queen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.211. *in't*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; in (*marks of* 't *drop-**ped out in* F<sub>4</sub>) F<sub>3</sub>. *sicke*] F<sub>2</sub>;ſick F<sub>3</sub>, 4.212. *Stomacke-qualm'd*] F<sub>2</sub>;Stomack-qualm'd F<sub>3</sub>; Stomachqualm'd F<sub>4</sub>. *Dramme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3;Dram F<sub>4</sub>.216. *thanke*] F<sub>2</sub>; thank F<sub>3</sub>, 4.



## Scena Quinta.

[p. 384,  
COL. 1]

Enter Cymbeline, Queene, Cloten, Lucius,  
and Lords..

*Cym.* Thus farre, and so farewell.

*Luc.* Thankes, Royall Sir :

My Emperor hath wrote, I must from hence,  
And am right sorry, that I must report ye  
My Masters Enemy.

4

*Cym.* Our Subiects ( Sir )

Will not endure his yoake ; and for our selfe  
To shew lesse Soueraignty then they, must needs  
Appeare vn-Kinglike.

8

*Luc.* So Sir : I desire of you

A Conduēt ouer Land, to Milford-Hauen.

Madam, all ioy befall your Grace, and you.

12

*Cym.* My Lords, you are appointed for that Office :

The due of Honor, in no point omit :

So farewell Noble *Lucius*.

*Luc.* Your hand, my Lord.

16

*Clot.* Receiue it friendly : but from this time forth

I weare it as your Enemy.

*Luc.* Sir, the Euent

Is yet to name the winner. Fare you well.

20

*Cym.* Leaue not the worthy *Lucius*, good my Lords

Till he haue crost the Seuern. Happines. *Exit Lucius, &c*

*Qu.* He goes hence frowning : but it honours vs

[COL. 2]

That we haue giuen him cause.

24

*Clot.* 'Tis all the better,

*Scena Quinta*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; *Scena*  
*Quinta* F<sub>3</sub>.

1. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; far F<sub>4</sub>. *farewell*]  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3; farewell F<sub>4</sub>.

2. *Thankes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Thanks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Royall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Royal F<sub>4</sub>.

3. *Emperour*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Emperour  
F<sub>4</sub>.

7. *yoake*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; yoak F<sub>4</sub>. *selfe*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

8. *lesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; less F<sub>4</sub>. *then*]  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.

9. *Appeare*] F<sub>2</sub>; Appear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*vn-Kinglike*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Un-King  
like F<sub>4</sub>.

12. *befall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; befall F<sub>4</sub>.

14. *Honor*] Honour F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

15. *farewell Noble*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; fare-  
well, Noble F<sub>4</sub>.

18. *weare*] F<sub>2</sub>; wear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

19. *Sir, the Euent*] Sir, Event  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

21-22. *Lords Till*] F<sub>2</sub>; Lords,  
Till F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

22. *crost the Seuern*] crost Severn  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Happines*] F<sub>2</sub>; Hap-  
pinesse F<sub>3</sub>; Happiness F<sub>4</sub>.

23. *but if*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; bur it F<sub>2</sub>.

25. *'Tis*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; 'Tis F<sub>2</sub>.

- [p. 384, Your valiant Britaines haue their wiſhes in it.  
COL. 2.] *Cym.* *Lucius* hath wrote already to the Emperor  
28 How it goes heere. It fits vs therefore ripely  
Our Chariots, and our Horſemen be in readineſſe :  
The Powres that he already hath in Gallia  
Will ſoone be drawne to head, from whence he moues  
32 His warre for Britaine.  
*Qu.* 'Tis not ſleepy buſineſſe,  
But muſt be look'd too ſpeedily, and ſtrongly.  
*Cym.* Our expectation that it would be thus  
36 Hath made vs forward. But my gentle Queene,  
Where is our Daughter ? She hath not appear'd  
Before the Roman, nor to vs hath tender'd  
The duty of the day. She looke vs like  
40 A thing more made of malice, then of duty,  
We haue noted it. Call her before vs, for  
We haue beene too flight in ſufferance.  
*Qu.* Royall Sir,  
44 Since the exile of *Poſthumus*, moſt retr'y'd  
Hath her life bin : the Cure whereof, my Lord,  
'Tis time muſt do. Befeech your Maieſty,  
Forbeare ſharpe ſpeeches to her. Shee's a Lady  
48 So tender of rebukes, that words are ſtroke;,  
And ſtrokes death to her.

*Enter a Meſſenger.*

*Cym.* Where is the Sir ? How  
Can her contempt be answer'd ?

26. *Britaines*] F2; Britains F3, 4.  
27. *wrote*] F3, 4; wrot F2. *Em-  
peror*] F2, 3; Emperour F4.  
28. *heere*] F2; here F3, 4.  
29. *readineſſe*] F2, 3; readiness  
F4.  
30. *Powres*] Powers F2, 3, 4.  
31. *soone*] F2; soon F3, 4.  
32. *drawne*] F2; drawn F3, 4.  
33. *Qu.*] F2, 3; Que F4 (and  
all after ſpeeches in this ſcene).  
'Tis] F3, 4; Tis F2. *busi-*

*nesse*] F2, 3; business F4.  
34. *too*] to F2, 3, 4.  
35. *that it would be thus*] that it  
should be thus F2, 3, 4.  
36. *But my*] F2, 3; But, my F4.  
*Queene*] F2; Queen F3, 4.  
39. *duty*] F2, 3; Duty F4. *She  
looke vs like*] She looks as like  
F2; She looks as like F3, 4.  
40. *then*] F2, 3; than F4. *duty*]  
F2, 3; Duty F4.  
41. *vs*] as F2, 3, 4.  
42. *beene*] F2; been F3, 4. *too*

*flight in*] too light in F2, 3, 4.  
43. *Royall*] F2, 3; Royal F4.  
44. *retr'y'd*] F2; retir'd F3, 4.  
45. *bin*] F2, 3; been F4.  
46. 'Tis] F3, 4; Tis F2. *do*] F3,  
4; doe F2. *Befeech*] F2, 4;  
'Befeech F3.  
47. *Forbeare*] F2; Forbear F3, 4;  
*Shee's*] F2; She's F3, 4.  
48-9. *stroke;* And] strokes, And  
F2, 3, 4.  
50. *she Sir*] F2; She, Sir F3, 4.

*Mef.* Please you Sir,  
Her Chambers are all lock'd, and there's no answer  
That will be giuen to th'lowd of noise, we make. [p. 384,  
COL. 2]

*Qu.* My Lord, when last I went to visit her,  
She pray'd me to excuse her keeping close, 56  
Whereto constrain'd by her infirmities,  
She should that dutie leaue vnpaid to you  
Which dayly she was bound to proffer : this  
She wish'd me to make knowne : but our great Court 60  
Made me too blame in memory.

*Cym.* Her doores lock'd?  
Not seene of late? Grant Heauens, that which I  
Feare, proue false. *Exit.* 64

*Qu.* Sonne, I say, follow the King.

*Clot.* That man of hers, *Pisanio*, her old Seruant  
I haue not seene these two dayes. *Exit.* 68

*Qu.* Go, looke after :  
*Pisanio*, thou that stand'st so for *Posthumus*,  
He hath a Drugg of mine : I pray, his absence  
Proceed by swallowing that. For he beleeueth  
It is a thing most precious. But for her, 72  
Where is she gone? Haply dispaire hath seiz'd her :  
Or wing'd with feruour of her loue, she's flowne  
To her desir'd *Posthumus* : gone she is,  
To death, or to dishonor, and my end 76  
Can make good vse of either. Shee being downe,  
I haue the placing of the Brittish Crowne.

*Enter Cloten.*

How now, my Sonne ?

52. *you Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; you, Sir F<sub>3</sub>,  
4.  
54. *to th'lowd*] F<sub>2</sub>; to th'loud F<sub>3</sub>,  
4.  
57. *constrain'd*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; constrain'd  
F<sub>2</sub>. *infirmities*] F<sub>2</sub>; infirmity  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
58. *vnpaid*] F<sub>2</sub>; unpaid F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
59. *dayly*] daily F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
60. *knowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; known F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
61. *too blame*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; to blame F<sub>4</sub>.

62. *doores*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; doors F<sub>4</sub>.  
63. *seene*] F<sub>2</sub>; seen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
64. *Feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; Fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
65. *Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
66. *hers*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; her's F<sub>2</sub>.  
67. *seene*] F<sub>2</sub>; seen F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *dayes*]  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3; days F<sub>4</sub>.  
68. *looke*] F<sub>2</sub>; look F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
69-70. *Posthumus, He*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4;  
Posthumus He F<sub>2</sub>.  
70. *Drugg*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Drugg F<sub>4</sub>.

71. *beleue*] beleeueth F<sub>2</sub>; believes  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
73. *dispaire*] F<sub>2</sub>; despaire F<sub>3</sub>;  
despair F<sub>4</sub>.  
74. *flowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; flown F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
75. *desir'd*] desired F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
76. *dishonor*] dishonour F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
77. *Shee*] F<sub>2</sub>; She F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *downe*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; down F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
78. *Crowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Crown F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
79. *Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 384, *Clot.* 'Tis certaine she is fled :  
COL. 2] Go in and cheere the King, he rages, none  
Dare come about him.

*Qu.* All the better : may

84 This night fore-fall him of the comming day. *Exit Qu.*

*Clo.* I loue, and hate her : for she's Faire and Royall,

And that she hath all courtly parts more exquisite

[p. 385, Then Lady, Ladies, Woman, from euery one  
COL. 1] The best she hath, and she of all compounded

Out-felles them all. I loue her therefore, but

Disdaining me, and throwing Fauours on

The low *Posthumus*, flanders so her iudgement,

92 That what's else rare, is choak'd : and in that point

I will conclude to hate her, nay indeede,

To be reueng'd vpon her. For, when Fooles shall——

*Enter Pisanio.*

Who is heere? What, are you packing firrah?

96 Come hither : Ah you precious Pandar, Villaine,

Where is thy Lady? In a word, or else

Thou art straightway with the Fiends.

*Pif.* Oh, good my Lord.

100 *Clo.* Where is thy Lady? Or, by Iupiter,

I will not aske againe. Clofe Villaine,

Ile haue this Secret from thy heart, or rip

Thy heart to finde it. Is she with *Posthumus*?

104 From whose so many waightes of basenesse, cannot

A dram of worth be drawne.

*Pif.* Alas, my Lord,

80-1. *certaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; certain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
fled: Go] fled. Go F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
81. *cheere*] F<sub>2</sub>; cheer F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
84. *comming*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; coming F<sub>4</sub>.  
85. *loue*] F<sub>2</sub>; love F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Faire*] F<sub>2</sub>; fair F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Royall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Royal F<sub>4</sub>.  
87. *Then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *Lady, Ladies, Woman,*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Lady, Ladies Woman F<sub>4</sub>.  
89. *Out-selles*] F<sub>2</sub>; Out-sells F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

93. *will*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; wil F<sub>2</sub>. *indeede*] F<sub>2</sub>; indeed F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
94. *Fooles shall—*] F<sub>2</sub>; Fools—— F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
95. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *packing sirrah*] F<sub>2</sub>; packing, sirrah F<sub>3</sub>; packing, Sirrah F<sub>4</sub>.  
96. *Pandar*] Pandar F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*Villaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Villain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
98. *straightway*] F<sub>2</sub>; straight way F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
99.] (and all speeches except the

three last] Pis. F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Pisa. F<sub>4</sub>.  
101. *aske*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; ask F<sub>4</sub>. *againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; again F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Villaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Villain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
102. *Secret*] secret F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
103. *finde*] F<sub>2</sub>; find F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
104. *waighte*] F<sub>2</sub>; weights F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *basenesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; baseness F<sub>4</sub>.  
105. *dram*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; dramme F<sub>3</sub>.  
*drawne*] F<sub>2</sub>; drawn F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
106. *Alas*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Alas F<sub>2</sub>.

How can she be with him? When was she mis'd?  
He is in Rome.

[p. 385,  
COL. 1]

*Clot.* Where is the Sir? Come neerer:

No farther halting: satisfie me home,  
What is become of her?

*Pif.* Oh, my all-worthy Lord.

112

*Clo.* All-worthy Villaine,

Discouer where thy Mistris is, at once,  
At the next word: no more of worthy Lord:  
Speake, or thy silence on the instant, is  
Thy condemnation, and thy death.

116

*Pif.* Then Sir:

This Paper is the historie of my knowledge  
Touching her flight.

120

*Clo.* Let's see't: I will pursue her

Euen to *Augustus* Throne.

*Pif.* Or this, or perish.

She's farre enough, and what he learns by this,  
May proue his trauell, not her danger.

124

*Clo.* Humh.

*Pif.* Ile write to my Lord she's dead: Oh *Imogen*,

Safe mayst thou wander, safe returne agen.

128

*Clot.* Sirra, is this Letter true?

*Pif.* Sir, as I thinke.

*Clot.* It is *Posthumus* hand, I know't. Sirrah, if thou  
would'ft not be a Villain, but do me true seruice: vnder- 132  
go those Employments wherin I should haue cause to vse  
thee with a serious industry, that is, what villainy soere I  
bid thee do to performe it, directly and truly, I would

109. *she Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; she, Sir F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
neerer] F<sub>2</sub>; nearer F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
111. *of her?*] of her: F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
112-13. *Lord. Clo.*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Lord:  
Clo F<sub>4</sub>.  
113. *Villaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Villain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
116. *Speake*] F<sub>2</sub>; Speak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
118. *Then Sir:*] Then sir F<sub>2</sub>;  
Then, sir F<sub>3</sub>; Then, Sir F<sub>4</sub>.  
119. *historie*] history F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

121. *see't*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; see't F<sub>2</sub>.  
124. *farre*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; far F<sub>4</sub>. *learnes*] learns F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
125. *trauell*] travell F<sub>2</sub>, 3; travel F<sub>4</sub>.  
127. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'le F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *she's*] she is F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Oh Imogen*] F<sub>2</sub>; Oh, Imogen F<sub>3</sub>.  
128. *mayst*] F<sub>2</sub>; may'st F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*returne*] return F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
129. *Sirra*] F<sub>2</sub>; Sirrah F<sub>3</sub>, 4.:

130. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
131. *Posthumus*] F<sub>2</sub>; Posthumus's F<sub>3</sub>; Posthumus's F<sub>4</sub>.  
132. *Villain*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Villaine F<sub>2</sub>.  
*do*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>3</sub>.  
133. *wherein*] wherein F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
134. *soere*] F<sub>2</sub>; soe're F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
135. *do*] doe F<sub>2</sub>, 3. *performe*] F<sub>2</sub>; perform F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *truly*] F<sub>2</sub>; truly F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 385, COL. 1] thinke thee an honest man : thou should'st neither want my meanes for thy releefe, nor my voyce for thy preferment.

*Pif.* Well, my good Lord.

140 *Clo.* Wilt thou serue mee? For since patiently and constantly thou hast stucke to the bare Fortune of that Begger *Posthumus*, thou canst not in the course of gratitude, but be a diligent follower of mine. Wilt thou serue  
144 mee?

*Pif.* Sir, I will.

*Clo.* Giue mee thy hand, heere's my purse. Hast any of thy late Matters Garments in thy possession?

148 *Pifan.* I haue (my Lord) at my Lodging, the same Suite he wore, when he tooke leaue of my Ladie & Mistresse.

*Clo.* The first seruice thou dost mee, fetch that Suite [COL. 2] hither, let it be thy first seruice, go.

*Pif.* I shall my Lord.

*Exit.*

*Clo.* Meet thee at Milford-Hauen: (I forgot to aske him one thing, Ile remember't anon:) euen there, thou  
156 villaine *Posthumus* will I kill thee. I would these Garments were come. She saide vpon a time (the bitternesse of it, I now belch from my heart) that shee held the very  
160 Garment of *Posthumus*, in more respect, then my Noble and naturall person; together with the adornement of my Qualities. With that Suite vpon my backe wil I rauish her: first kill him, and in her eyes; there shall she see my valour, which wil then be a torment to hir contempt.  
164 He on the ground, my speech of insultment ended on his

136. *thinke*] F2; think F3, 4.  
137. *meanes*] F2, 3; means F4  
*releefe*] F2; relief F3, 4.  
140. *mee*] F2; me F3, 4.  
141. *stucke*] F2; stuck F3, 4.  
142. *Begger*] F2; Beggar F3, 4.  
146. *mee*] me F2, 3, 4. *heere's*] F2; here's F3, 4. *purse*] F2; Purse F3, 4.  
149. *Suite*] F2; Suit F3, 4. *tooke*] F2; took F3, 4. *Ladie*] F2;

lady F3, 4. *and*] F2, 3, 4.  
*Mistresse*] F2, 3; Mistress F4.  
151. *dost*] F2; do'st F3, 4. *mee*] F2; me F3, 4. *Suite*] F2; Suit F3, 4.  
152. *hither, let*] F2; hither; let F3, 4.  
*Exit*] Exeunt F2, 3, 4.  
154. *aske*] F2, 3; ask F4.  
155. *Ile*] F2; I'll F3, 4.  
156. *villaine*] F2; villain F3, 4.  
157. *saide*] said F2, 3, 4. *bitter*

*nesse*] F2, 3; bitterness F4.  
159. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.  
160. *naturall*] F2, 3; natural F4.  
161. *Suite*] F2; Suit F3, 4.  
162. *eyes; there*] eyes: there F2, 3, 4.  
163. *will*] will F2, 3, 4. *hir*] her F2, 3, 4.  
164. *ground*] F3; Ground F4; ground F2. *insultment*] insultment F2, 3, 4.

dead bodie, and when my Luft hath dined (which, as I [p. 385, say, to vex her, I will execute in the Cloathes that she so COL. 2] prais'd:) to the Court Ile knock her backe, foot her home againe. She hath despis'd mee reioycingly, and Ile bee 168 merry in my Reuenge.

*Enter Pisanio.*

Be thofe the Garments?

*Pif.* I, my Noble Lord.

*Cl.* How long is't fince she went to Milford-Hauen? 172

*Pif.* She can scarce be there yet.

*Cl.* Bring this Apparrell to my Chamber, that is the second thing that I haue commanded thee. The third is, that thou wilt be a voluntarie Mute to my designe. Be 176 but dutious, and true preferment shall tender it selfe to thee. My Reuenge is now at Milford, would I had wings to follow it. Come, and be true. *Exit*

*Pif.* Thou bid'st me to my losse: for true to thee, 180

Were to proue false, which I will neuer bee

To him that is most true. To Milford go,

And finde not her, whom thou purfuest. Flow, flow

You Heauenly blessinges on her: This Fooles speede 184

Be croft with slownesse; Labour be his meede. *Exit*

---

*Scena Sexta.*

---

*Enter Imogen alone.*

*Imo.* I see a mans life is a tedious one,

I haue tyr'd my selfe: and for two nights together

165. *bodie*] F<sub>2</sub>; body F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Lust*] Iust F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
166. *Cloathes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Clorths F<sub>4</sub>.  
167. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *knock*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; knock F<sub>4</sub>. *backe*] F<sub>2</sub>; back F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
168. *againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; again F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *despis'd*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; dispis'd F<sub>2</sub>. *mee*] F<sub>2</sub>; me F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>;

Ile F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *bee*] F<sub>2</sub>; be F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Apparrell*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Apparel F<sub>4</sub>.  
176. *voluntarie*] voluntary F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
177. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
178. *wings*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Wings F<sub>4</sub>.  
180. *bid'st*] F<sub>2</sub>; bidd'st F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *losse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; loss F<sub>4</sub>.  
181. *bee*] be F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

183. *finde*] F<sub>2</sub>; find F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
184. *Fooler*] Fool's F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Heauenly blessinges*] Heavenly blessinges F<sub>2</sub>; heavenly blessings F<sub>3</sub>; Heavently Blessings F<sub>4</sub>.  
185. *slownesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; slowness F<sub>4</sub>.  
1. *mans*] F<sub>2</sub>; man's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
2. *tyr'd*] F<sub>2</sub>; tired F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

- [p. 385,  
COL. 2] Haue made the ground my bed. I should be ficke,  
But that my refolution helps me : Milford,  
When from the Mountaine top, *Pisanio* shew'd thee,  
Thou was't within a kenne. Oh loue, I thinke  
Foundations flye the wretched : such I meane,  
8 Where they should be releeu'd. Two Beggars told me,  
I could not misse my way. Will poore Folkes lye  
That haue Afflictions on them, knowing 'tis  
A punishment, or Triall ? Yes; no wonder,  
12 When Rich-ones scarce tell true. To lapse in Fulnesse  
Is forer, then to lye for Neede : and Falshood  
Is worfe in Kings, then Beggars. My deere Lord,  
Thou art one o'th'false Ones : Now I thinke on thee,  
16 My hunger's gone ; but euen before, I was  
At point to finke, for Food. But what is this?  
Heere is a path too't : 'tis some sauage hold :  
I were best not call ; I dare not call : yet Famine  
20 Ere cleane it o're-throw Nature, makes it valiant.  
Plentie, and Peace breeds Cowards : Hardnesse euer  
Of Hardinesse is Mother. Hoa? who's heere ?  
If any thing that's ciuill, speake : if sauage,  
[p. 386,  
COL. 1] Take, or lend. Hoa? No answr ? Then Ile enter.  
Best draw my Sword ; and if mine Enemy  
But feare the Sword like me, hee'l scarcely looke on't.  
Such a Foe, good Heauens.

Erit.

3. *bed*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Bed F<sub>4</sub>. *sicke*] F<sub>2</sub>; sick F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
4. *helpes*] F<sub>2</sub>; helps F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
5. *Mountaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Mountain F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *top, Pisanio*] top *Pisanio* F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
6. *kenne*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; ken F<sub>4</sub>. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
7. *flye*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; fie F<sub>4</sub>.  
8. *Beggars*] F<sub>2</sub>; beggars F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
9. *misse*] F<sub>2</sub>; miss F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *poore*] F<sub>2</sub>; poor F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Folkes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Folks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
10. *Afflictions*] afflictions F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>.  
11. *Triall*] F<sub>2</sub>; trial F<sub>3</sub>; trial F<sub>4</sub>.  
12. *Fulnesse*] F<sub>3</sub>; fulnesse F<sub>2</sub>; Fulness F<sub>4</sub>.

13. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *Neede*] F<sub>2</sub>; Need F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
14. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *Beggars*] F<sub>2</sub>; Beggars F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *deere*] F<sub>2</sub>; dear F<sub>3</sub>.  
15. *o'th'false*] F<sub>4</sub>; o'th false F<sub>2</sub>; o'th'false F<sub>3</sub>. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
17. *sinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; sink F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
18. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; Here F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *too't*] to't F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>.  
20. *cleane it*] F<sub>2</sub>; it clean F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *o're-throw*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; o'rethrow F<sub>4</sub>. *makes*] make F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
21. *Plentie*] F<sub>2</sub>; Plenty F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Peace*] F<sub>2</sub>; peace F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Plentie, and*] Plentie and F<sub>2</sub>; Plenty,

and F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *breeds*] breeds F<sub>2</sub>, 3; 4. *Cowards: Hardnesse*] Cowards, Hardnesse F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Cowards, Hardnesse F<sub>4</sub>.  
22. *Hardinesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Hardinesse F<sub>4</sub>. *Hoa*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Ho F<sub>4</sub>. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
23. *any thing*] F<sub>2</sub>; any F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *ciuill*] ciuill F<sub>2</sub>; ciuil F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *speake: if*] speake; if F<sub>2</sub>; speak if F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
24. *Hoa*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Ho F<sub>4</sub>. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>; I'll F<sub>4</sub>.  
25. *Enemy*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Enemy F<sub>2</sub>.  
26. *feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *hee'l*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; hee'l F<sub>2</sub>; he'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *scarcely*] F<sub>2</sub>; scarcely F<sub>3</sub>, 4.



## Scena Septima.

[p. 386,  
COL. 1]*Enter Belarius, Guiderius, and Aruiragus.*

*Bel.* You *Polidore* haue prou'd best Woodman, and  
Are Master of the Feast : *Cadwall*, and I  
Will play the Cooke, and Seruant, 'tis our match :  
The sweate of industry would dry, and dye 4  
But for the end it workes too. Come, our stomackes  
Will make what's homely, fauoury : Wearinesse  
Can snore vpon the Flint, when restie Sloth  
Findes the Downe-pillow hard. Now peace be heere, 8  
Poore house, that keep'ft thy selfe.

*Gui.* I am throughly weary.*Arui.* I am weake with toyle, yet strong in appetite.

*Gui.* There is cold meat i'th'Caue, we'l brouz on that 12  
Whil'ft what we haue kill'd, be Cook'd.

*Bel.* Stay, come not in :

But that it eates our victualles, I should thinke  
Heere were a Faiery. 16

*Gui.* What's the matter, Sir?

*Bel.* By Iupiter an Angell : or if not  
An earthly Paragon. Behold Diuinenesse  
No elder then a Boy. 20

*Enter Imogen.**Imo.* Good masters harme me not :

Before I enter'd heere, I call'd, and thought  
To haue begg'd, or bought, what I haue took : good troth

2. *Feast*] F<sub>4</sub>; feast F<sub>2</sub>, 3.3. *Cooke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Cook F<sub>3</sub>, 4. 'tis'] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>.4. *dye*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; die F<sub>4</sub>.5. *workes*] F<sub>2</sub>; works F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *too*] to F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *stomackes*] F<sub>2</sub>; stomachs F<sub>3</sub>; stomachs F<sub>4</sub>.6. *what's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; whats F<sub>2</sub>. *Wearinesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Weariness F<sub>4</sub>.7. *restie*] resty F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.8. *Findes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; finds F<sub>4</sub>. *Downe-pillow*] F<sub>2</sub>; Down-pillow F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Now*] F<sub>2</sub>; No F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.9. *Poore*] F<sub>2</sub>; Poor F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *keep'st*] F<sub>3</sub>; keptst F<sub>2</sub>. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.11. (*and all speeches*) *Arui.*] Arvi. F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Arv. F<sub>4</sub>. *weake*] F<sub>2</sub>; weak F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *toyle*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; toil F<sub>4</sub>.12. *i'th'Caue*] ith'Caue F<sub>2</sub>, 3. *we'll*] we'll F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *brouz*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; brouze F<sub>4</sub>.13. *Whil'st*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; whilst F<sub>2</sub>. *kill'd*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; kild F<sub>2</sub>.15. *eates our victualles*] F<sub>2</sub>; eats ourvictuals F<sub>3</sub>; eats our VictualsF<sub>4</sub>. *thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.17. *What's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; whats F<sub>2</sub>.18. *Iupiter*] F<sub>2</sub>; Jupiter F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*Angell*] F<sub>2</sub>; Angel F<sub>3</sub>, 4.19. *earthly*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Earthly F<sub>4</sub>.*Diuinenesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; diuineness F<sub>4</sub>.20. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.21. *masters harme*] master harme F<sub>2</sub>; master, harme F<sub>3</sub>; master harm F<sub>4</sub>.22. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 386, I haue stolne nought, nor would not, though I had found  
COL. 1] Gold strew'd i'th'Floore. Heere's money for my Meate,

I would haue left it on the Boord, so soone

As I had made my Meale ; and parted

28 With Pray'rs for the Prouider.

*Gui.* Money? Youth.

*Aru.* All Gold and Siluer rather turne to durt,

As 'tis no better reckon'd, but of those

32 Who worship durty Gods.

*Imo.* I see you're angry :

Know, if you kill me for my fault, I should

Haue dyed, had I not made it.

36 *Bel.* Whether bound ?

*Imo.* To Milford-Hauen.

*Bel.* What's your name ?

*Imo.* *Fidele* Sir : I haue a Kinfman, who

40 Is bound for Italy ; he embark'd at Milford,

To whom being going, almost spent with hunger,

I am false in this offence.

*Bel.* Prythee ( faire youth )

44 Thinke vs no Churles : nor meafure our good mindes

By this rude place we liue in. Well encounter'd,

'Tis almost night, you shall haue better cheere

Ere you depart ; and thanks to stay, and eate it :

48 Boyes, bid him welcome.

*Gui.* Were you a woman, youth,

I should woo hard, but be your Groome in honesty :

I bid for you, as I do buy.

- |   |  |   |
|---|--|---|
| <p>24. <i>stolne</i>] F2; stoll F3, 4.<br/>25. <i>strew'd i'th'Floore</i>] <i>strew'd i'th'Floore</i> F2; <i>strew'd ith'Floore</i> F3; <i>strew'd ith'Floor</i> F4.<br/><i>Heere's</i>] F2; <i>Here's</i> F3, 4.<br/><i>Meate</i>] F2; <i>Meat</i> F3, 4.<br/>26. <i>Boord</i>] F2, 3; <i>Board</i> F4.<br/>27. <i>Meale; ana</i>] F2; <i>Meale: and</i> F3; <i>Meal: and</i> F4.<br/>28. <i>Pray'rs</i>] F2; <i>Prayers</i> F3, 4.<br/>30. <i>turne to durt</i>] <i>turne doe durt</i> F2, 3; <i>turn do durt</i> F4.</p> | <p>31. <i>'tis</i>] F3, 4; <i>tis</i> F2.<br/>32. <i>Gods</i>] <i>gods</i> F2, 3, 4.<br/>33. <i>you're</i>] F3, 4; <i>your</i> F2.<br/>35. <i>dyed</i>] F2; <i>died</i> F3, 4.<br/>36. <i>Whether</i>] F2, 3; <i>Whither</i> F4.<br/>38. <i>What'r</i>] F3, 4; <i>whats</i> F2.<br/>40. <i>Italy; he</i>] <i>Italy: he</i> F2, 3, 4.<br/>42. <i>False</i>] F2; <i>faln</i> F3, 4.<br/>43. <i>Prythee</i>] <i>Prethee</i> F2, 3, 4.<br/><i>faire</i>] F2; <i>fair</i> F3, 4.<br/>44. <i>Thinke</i>] F2; <i>Think</i> F3, 4.</p> | <p><i>Churles</i>] F2, 3; <i>Churis</i> F4.<br/><i>mindes</i>] F2, 3; <i>minds</i> F4.<br/>46. <i>'Tis</i>] F3, 4; <i>Tis</i> F2. <i>cheere</i>] F2, 3; <i>cheer</i> F4.<br/>47. <i>thanks</i>] F2; <i>thanks</i> F3, 4.<br/><i>eate</i>] F2; <i>eat</i> F3, 4.<br/>48. <i>Boyes</i>] F2, 3; <i>Boys</i> F4.<br/>50. <i>woo</i>] <i>wooe</i> F2, 3; <i>woe</i> F4.<br/><i>Groome in honesty</i>] F2; <i>Groom</i> in honesty; F3, 4.<br/>51. <i>do</i>] F4; <i>doe</i> F2, 3.</p> |
|---|--|---|

<i>Arui.</i> Ile make't my Comfort	[p. 386,
He is a man, Ile loue him as my Brother :	COL. 1]
And such a welcome as I'd giue to him	54
( After long absence ) such is yours. Most welcome :	[COL. 2]
Be sprightly, for you fall 'mongst Friends.	
<i>Imo.</i> 'Mongst Friends ?	
If Brothers : would it had bin so, that they	58
Had bin my Fathers Sonnes, then had my prize	
Bin lesse, and so more equall ballasting	
To thee <i>Pojllumus.</i>	
<i>Bel.</i> He wrings at some distresse.	62
<i>Gui.</i> Would I could free't.	
<i>Arui.</i> Or I, what ere it be,	
What paine it coft, what danger : Gods !	
<i>Bel.</i> Hearke Boyes.	66
<i>Imo.</i> Great men	
That had a Court no bigger then this Caue,	
That did attend themselues, and had the vertue	
Which their owne Conscience feal'd them : laying by	70
That nothing-guift of differing Multitudes	
Could not out-peere these twaine. Pardon me Gods,	
I'd change my sexe to be Companion with them,	
Since <i>Leonatus</i> false.	74
<i>Bel.</i> It shall be so :	
Boyes wee'l go dresse our Hunt. Faire youth come in ;	
Discourfe is heauy, fasting : when we haue supp'd	
Wee'l mannerly demand thee of thy Story,	78
So farre as thou wilt speake it.	

52, 53. *Ile*] F2; I'll F3; I'll F4.54. *I'd*] F3, 4; Ild F2.56. *'mongst*] F3, 4; mongst F2.57-8. *Friends*] *If Brothers*:]friends. *If Brothers* F2, 3, 4.59. *Fathers*] fathers F2; Father'sF3, 4. *Sonnes*] F2; Sons

F3, 4.

58, 59. *bin*] F2, 3; been F4.60. *lesse*] F2, 3; less F4. *equall*]

F2, 3; equal F4.

62. *distresse*] F2, 3; distress F4.65. *paine*] F2; pain F3, 4. *Gods*]

gods F2, 3, 4.

66. *Hearke*] F2; Hark F3; Hark

F4.

68. *then*] F2, 3; than F4.71. *nothing-guift*] F2; nothing gift

F3, 4.

72. *out-peere*] out-peece F2; out-piece F3; out piece F4. *twaine*]F2; twain F3, 4. *Gods*] gods

F2, 3, 4.

73. *I'd*] F3, 4; Ild F2. *sexe*] F2;

sex F3, 4.

76. *wee'l*] we'll F2, 3, 4. *go*] goeF2. *dresse*] F2, 3; dress F4.*Faire youth*] Faire you F2;

Fair, you F3, 4.

78. *Wee'l*] Weel F2; We'll F3, 4.79. *farro as thou wilt speake*]

F2; far as thou wilt speak

F3, 4.

[p. 386, Gui. Pray draw neere.  
col. 2] Arui. The Night to'th'Owle,  
And Morne to th'Larke leffe welcome.  
Imo. Thanks Sir.  
84 Arui. I pray draw neere.

Exeunt.

---

Scena Octaua.

---

Enter two Roman Senators, and Tribunes.

1. Sen. This is the tenor of the Emperors Writ ;  
That since the common men are now in Action  
'Gainst the Pannonians, and Dalmatians,  
4 And that the Legions now in Gallia, are  
Full weake to vndertake our Warres against  
The falne-off Britaines, that we do incite  
The Gentry to this bufinesse. He creates  
8 Lucius Pro-Confull : and to you the Tribunes  
For this immediate Leuy, he commands  
His absolute Commiffion. Long liue Cæsar.  
Tri. Is Lucius Generall of the Forces ?  
12 2. Sen. I.  
Tri. Remaining now in Gallia ?  
1. Sen. With those Legions  
Which I haue spoke of, whereunto your leuie  
16 Muft be fuppliant : the words of your Commiffion  
Will tye you to the numbers, and the time  
Of their difpatch.  
Tri. We will difcharge our duty.

Exeunt.

80. draw neere] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; draw near  
F<sub>4</sub>.  
81. to'th'Owle] to th'Owle F<sub>2</sub>;  
to the Owle F<sub>3</sub>; to the Owl  
F<sub>4</sub>.  
82. Morne to th'Larke] F<sub>2</sub>; morn  
to'th Lark F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
Scena Octaua] Scena Octava F<sub>3</sub>,  
4; Scena Octava F<sub>2</sub>.  
1. Sen. This] F<sub>3</sub>; 1 Sen. This

F<sub>2</sub>, 4. tenor] F<sub>2</sub>; tenour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
Emperors] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Emperours  
F<sub>4</sub>.  
3. 'Gainst] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Gainst F<sub>2</sub>.  
4. weake] F<sub>2</sub>; weak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
5. Warres] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Wars F<sub>4</sub>.  
6. falne-off Britaines] falne-off  
Britaine F<sub>2</sub>; faln-off Britains  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. do] F<sub>4</sub>; doe F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
7. businesse] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; business F<sub>4</sub>.

8. Pro-Confull] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Pro Con-  
sul F<sub>4</sub>.  
11. Generall] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; General F<sub>4</sub>.  
12. 2. Sen. I.] F<sub>3</sub>; 2 Sen. I. F<sub>2</sub>,  
4.  
14. 1. Sen. With] F<sub>3</sub>. 1 Sen.  
With] F<sub>2</sub>, 4.  
15. leuie] levy F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Levy F<sub>4</sub>.  
17. numbers, and] Numbers and  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

## Actus Quartus. Scena Prima.

[p. 386,  
COL. 2]

## Enter Clotten alone.

Clot I am neere to th'place where they should meet, if *Pisano* haue mapp'd it truly. How fit his Garments serue me? Why should his Miftris who was made by him that made the Taylor, not be fit too? The rather (sauiug [p. 387, COL. 1] reuerence of the Word) for 'tis faide a Womans fitnesse comes by fits: therein I must play the Workman, I dare speake it to my selfe, for it is not Vainglorie for a man, and his Glasse, to confer in his owne Chamber; I meane, 8 the Lines of my body are as well drawne as his; no lesse young, more strong, not beneath him in Fortunes, beyond him in the aduantage of the time, about him in Birth, alike conuerfant in generall seruices, and more re- 12 markeable in single oppositions; yet this imperferant Thing loues him in my despiht. What Mortalitie is? *Posthumus*, thy head (which now is growing vppon thy shoulders) shall within this houre be off, thy Miftris in 16 forced, thy Garments cut to peeces before thy face: and all this done, spurne her home to her Father, who may (happily) be a little angry for my so rough vsage: but my Mother hauing power of his testinesse, shall turne all in- 20 to my commendations. My Horse is tyed vp safe, out Sword, and to a fore purpose: Fortune put them into my hand: This is the very description of their meeting place and the Fellow dares not deceiue me. Exit. 24

*Scena Prima*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Scena Prima* F<sub>2</sub>.  
*Enter Clotten*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Enter Cloten* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 1. *neere*] F<sub>2</sub>; near F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *to th' place*] F<sub>2</sub>; to th' place F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 2. *mapp'd*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; map'd F<sub>4</sub>. *truly*] F<sub>2</sub>; truly F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 5. *'tis saide*] F<sub>3</sub>; tis said F<sub>2</sub>; 'tis said F<sub>4</sub>. *fitnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; fitness F<sub>4</sub>.  
 6. *Workman*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Workeman F<sub>2</sub>.

7. *speake it to my selfe*] speak it to my self F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Vainglorie*] Vainglory F<sub>2</sub>; Vain-glory F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 8. *Glasse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Glass F<sub>4</sub>. *confer in his owne*] F<sub>2</sub>; conferre in his own F<sub>3</sub>; confer in his own F<sub>4</sub>. *meane*] F<sub>2</sub>; mean F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 9. *body*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Body F<sub>4</sub>. *drawne*] F<sub>2</sub>; drawn F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *lesse*] F<sub>2</sub>; less F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 12. *generall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; general F<sub>4</sub>. *remarkable*] F<sub>2</sub>; remarkable F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

13. *opposit ions; yet*] F<sub>2</sub>; oppositions; yet F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 14. *Mortalitie*] Mortality F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 15. *head*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Head F<sub>4</sub>. *vppon*] upon F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 16. *houre*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; hour F<sub>4</sub>.  
 17. *peeces*] F<sub>2</sub>; pieces F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *face*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Face F<sub>4</sub>.  
 18. *spurne*] F<sub>2</sub>; spurn F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 20. *testinesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; testiness F<sub>4</sub>.  
 21. *turne*] F<sub>2</sub>; turn F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 21. *Horse*] F<sub>2</sub>; horse F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 24. *Fellow*] F<sub>4</sub>; fellow F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

[p. 387,  
COL. I]

## Scena Secunda.

*Enter Belarius, Guiderius, Aruiragus, and  
Imogen from the Caue.*

*Bel.* You are not well : Remaine heere in the Caue,  
Wee'l come to you after Hunting.

*Arui.* Brother, stay heere :

4 Are we not Brothers ?

*Imo.* So man and man should be,  
But Clay and Clay, differs in dignitie,  
Whose duft is both alike. I am very ficke,

8 *Gui.* Go you to Hunting, Ile abide with him.

*Imo.* So ficke I am not, yet I am not well :  
But not fo Citizen a wanton, as

To feeme to dye, ere ficke : So please you, leaue me,  
12 Sticke to your Iournall course : the breach of Custome,  
Is breach of all. I am ill, but your being by me  
Cannot amend me. Society, is no comfort

To one not sociable : I am not very ficke,  
16 Since I can reason of it : pray you trust me heere,  
Ile rob none but my selfe, and let me dye  
Stealing fo poorely.

*Gui.* I loue thee : I haue spoke it,  
20 How much the quantity, the waight as much,  
As I do loue my Father.

*Bel.* What? How? how ?

*Arui.* If it be finne to fay fo (Sir) I yoake mee

*Scena Secunda* F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Scena Secunda* Fa. *Enter Belarius* F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Enter Bellarius* F<sub>4</sub>.

1. *Remaine heere* F<sub>2</sub>; *Remain* here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

2. *Wee'l* We'll F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Hunting* F<sub>4</sub>; *hunting* F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

3. *heere* here F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

6. *Clay, differs* Clay differs F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *dignitie* dignity F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

7. *sicke* F<sub>2</sub>; *sick* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

8. *Go you to Hunting* Goe you

to Hunting F<sub>2</sub>; *Go you to hunting* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Ile* F<sub>2</sub>; *I'le* F<sub>3</sub>; *I'll* F<sub>4</sub>.

9. *sicke* F<sub>2</sub>; *sick* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

10. *Citizen* F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Citizen* Fa.

11. *seeme* F<sub>2</sub>; *seem* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *dye* F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *die* F<sub>4</sub>. *ere sicke* F<sub>2</sub>; *ere sick* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

12. *Iournall* F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Iournall* F<sub>4</sub>.

14. *Society, is* F<sub>2</sub>; *Society is* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

15-16. *sicke, Since* F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *sicke, Since* Fa. *heere* F<sub>2</sub>; *here* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

17. *Ile* F<sub>2</sub>; *I'le* F<sub>3</sub>; *I'll* F<sub>4</sub>.

*selfe* F<sub>2</sub>; *self* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

18. *poorely* F<sub>2</sub>; *poorly* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

20. *waight* F<sub>2</sub>; *weight* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

21. *doe* F<sub>4</sub>; *doe* F<sub>2</sub>, 3. *Father* F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *father* Fa.

23. *sinne* F<sub>2</sub>; *sin* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *yoake mee* yoake me F<sub>2</sub>; *yoak me* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

- In my good Brothers fault : I know not why  
I loue this youth, and I haue heard you say,  
Loue's reason's, without reason. The Beere at doore,  
And a demand who is't shall dye, I'd fay  
My Father, not this youth. 28  
*Bel.* Oh noble straine !  
O worthinesse of Nature, breed of Greatnesse !  
"Cowards father Cowards, & Base things Syre Base ;  
"Nature hath Meale, and Bran ; Contempt, and Grace. 32  
I'me not their Father, yet who this should bee,  
Doth myracle it selfe, lou'd before mee.  
'Tis the ninth houre o'th' Morne.  
*Arui.* Brother, farewell. 36  
*Imo.* I wish ye sport. [COL. 2]  
*Arui.* You health.———So pleafe you Sir.  
*Imo.* These are kinde Creatures.  
Gods, what lyes I haue heard : 40  
Our Courtiers fay, all's sauage, but at Court ;  
Experience, oh thou disproou'ft Report.  
Th'emperious Seas breeds Monsters ; for the Dish,  
Poore Tributary Riuers, as sweet Fish : 44  
I am sicke still, heart-sicke; *Pisanio*,  
Ile now taste of thy Drugges.  
*Gui.* I could not stirre him :  
He said he was gentle, but vnfortunate ; 48  
Dishonestly afflicted, but yet honest.

26. *Loue's reason's, without* Loves reasons without F<sub>2</sub>; Love's reasons without F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Beere* beere F<sub>2</sub>; Beer F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
27. *is't* F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *ist* F<sub>2</sub>. *dye* F<sub>2</sub>, 3; die F<sub>4</sub>. *I'd* F<sub>3</sub>; I'd F<sub>2</sub>; I'd F<sub>4</sub>.  
28. *Father* F<sub>3</sub>, 4; father F<sub>2</sub>. *youth* youth F<sub>2</sub>; Youth F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
29. *straine* F<sub>2</sub>; strain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
30. *worthinesse* F<sub>2</sub>, 3; worthnesse F<sub>4</sub>. *Greatnesse* F<sub>3</sub>; greatnesse F<sub>2</sub>; greatness F<sub>4</sub>.  
31. *Cowards father Cowards* F<sub>2</sub>; Cowards, father, Cowards F<sub>3</sub>, 4. & Base things Syre Base

and base things Syre Base F<sub>2</sub>; and base things, Sire, Base F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
32. *Meale* F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Meal F<sub>4</sub>.  
33. *I'me* F<sub>3</sub>; I'me F<sub>2</sub>; I'm F<sub>4</sub>. *Father* F<sub>3</sub>, 4; father F<sub>2</sub>. *bee* be F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
34. *Doth myracle it selfe* F<sub>2</sub>; doth miracle it self F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *mee* me F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
35. *'Tis* F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Tis F<sub>2</sub>; *houre o'th' Morne* houre oth' Morne F<sub>2</sub>; hour oth' Morn F<sub>3</sub>; hour o'th' Morn F<sub>4</sub>.  
36. *farewell* F<sub>2</sub>, 3; farewell F<sub>4</sub>.  
38. *you Sir* F<sub>2</sub>; you, Sir F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
39. *kinde* kind F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

40. *lies* F<sub>2</sub>, 3; lies F<sub>4</sub>.  
41. *alls* F<sub>3</sub>, 4; alls F<sub>2</sub>.  
42. *Court; Experience* Court: Experience F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
43. *Th'emperious* F<sub>2</sub>; Th'imperious F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
44. *Poore* F<sub>2</sub>; Poor F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Fish* F<sub>4</sub>; fish F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
45. *sicke still, heart-sicke; Pisanio* sicke still, heart-sicke: Pisanio F<sub>2</sub>; sick still, heart-sick: Pisanio F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
46. *Ile* F<sub>2</sub>; I'll F<sub>3</sub>; I'll F<sub>4</sub>. *taste* F<sub>2</sub>, 3; tast F<sub>4</sub>. *Drugges* F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Drugg F<sub>4</sub>.  
47. *stirre* F<sub>2</sub>, 3; stir F<sub>4</sub>.

[p. 387, COL. 2] *Arui.* Thus did he aufwer me : yet said heereafter,  
I might know more.

52 *Bel.* To'th'Field, to'th'Field :

Wee'l leau you for this time, go in, and rest.

*Arui.* Wee'l not be long away.

*Bel.* Pray be not ficke,

56 For you muft be our Hufwife.

*Imo.* Well, or ill,

I am bound to you.

*Exit.*

*Bel.* And fhal't be euer.

60 This youth, how ere diftreft, appeares he hath had  
Good Ancestors.

*Arui.* How Angell-like he fings ?

*Gui.* But his neate Cookerie ?

64 *Arui.* He cut our Rootes in Charraeters,

And fa wc'ft our Brothes, as *Iuno* had bin ficke,

And he her Dieter.

*Arui.* Nobly he yoakes

68 A fmiling, with a figh ; as if the fighe

Was that it was, for not being fuch a Smile :

The Smile, mocking the Sigh, that it would flye

From fo diuine a Temple, to commix

72 With windes, that Saylor's raile at.

*Gui.* I do note,

That greefe and patience rooted in them both,

Mingle their fpurres together.

76 *Arui.* Grow patient,

50. *heereafter*] F<sub>2</sub>; here after F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

52. *To'th'Field, to'th'Field*] To th'field, to the field F<sub>2</sub>; To th'Field, to th'Field F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

53. *Wee'l*] We'll F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *go*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; goe F<sub>2</sub>.

54. *Wee'l*] We'll F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

55. *sicke*] F<sub>2</sub>; sick F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

56. *Hufwife*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; huswife F<sub>2</sub>.

57. *Well, or ill*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Well or ill F<sub>2</sub>.

59. *shal't*] shalt F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

60. *ere*] F<sub>2</sub>; e're F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *appeares*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; appears F<sub>4</sub>.

62. *Angell-like*] F<sub>2</sub>; Angel-like F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

63. *neate*] F<sub>2</sub>; neat F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Cookerie*] Cookery F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

64. *Rootes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Roots F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Charraeters*] Characters F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

65. *sawc'et*] sawc't F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Brothes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Broths F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*bin sicke*] F<sub>2</sub>; been sick F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

67. *yoakes*] F<sub>2</sub>; yoaks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

68. *smiling, with*] F<sub>2</sub>; smiling with F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *sigh; as*] sighe: as F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *as if the sigh*] F<sub>2</sub>; as if the sigh F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

69, 70. *Smile*] F<sub>2</sub>; smile F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

70. *Sigh*] F<sub>2</sub>; sigh F<sub>3</sub>. *flye*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; fly F<sub>4</sub>.

72. *Saylor*] F<sub>2</sub>; Sailors F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *raile*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; rail F<sub>4</sub>.

73. *doe*] doe F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

74. *greefe*] grieife F<sub>2</sub>; grief F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

75. *spurres*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; spurs F<sub>4</sub>.



And let the stinking-Elder (Greefe) vntwine  
His perishing roote, with the encreasing Vine. [p. 387,  
col. 2]

*Bel.* It is great morning. Come away : Who's there?

*Enter Cloten.*

*Clo.* I cannot finde thofe Runnagates, that Villaine  
Hath mock'd me. I am faint. 80

*Bel.* Thofe Runnagates ?

Meanes he not vs ? I partly know him, 'tis"  
*Cloten*, the Sonne o'th'Queene. I feare fome Ambush : 84  
I faw him not thefe many yeares, and yet  
I know 'tis he : We are held as Out-Lawes : Hence.

*Gui.* He is but one : you, and my Brother fearch  
What Companies are neere : pray you away, 88  
Let me alone with him.

*Clot.* Soft, what are you  
That flye me thus ? Some villaine-Mountainers ?  
I haue heard of fuch. What Slaue art thou? 92

*Gui.* A thing  
More flauifh did I ne're, then anfwering  
A Slaue without a knocke.

*Clot.* Thou art a Robber, 96  
A Law-breaker, a Villaine : yeeld thee Theefe.

*Gui.* To who? to thee? What art thou? Haue not I  
An arme as bigge as thine? A heart, as bigge :  
Thy words I grant are bigger : for I weare not  
My Dagger in my mouth. Say what thou art :  
Why I fhould yeeld to thee?

77. *stinking-Elder (Greefe)* stink-  
ing-Elder (Griefe) F2; stinking  
Elder (Grief) F3, 4.  
79. *morning* F2, 3; Morning F4.  
80. *Enter Cloten* F3, 4; Enter  
Clotten F2. *finde* F2; find  
F3, 4. *Villaine* F2; Villain  
F3, 4.  
82. *Runnagates* F2; Runagates  
F3, 4.  
83. *Meanes* F2; Means F3, 4.  
*'tis* F3, 4; tis F2.  
84. *Cloten* F4; Clotten F2, 3.

*Sonne o'th'Queene* Sonne oth'  
Queene; Son oth Queen F2, 3;  
Son o'th Queen F4. *feare* F2;  
fear F3, 4.  
85. *yeares* F2; years F3, 4.  
86. *'tis* F3, 4; tis F2. *Out-  
Lawes*: Hence] Out-lawes;  
Hence F2, 3, 4.  
87. *Brother* F4; brother F2, 3.  
88. *neere* F2; near F3, 4.  
91. *flye* F2, 3; fly F4. *Some  
villaine-Mountainers*] Sonne  
villaine-Mountainers F2; Some

Villain Mountainers F3, 4.  
93-4. *thing More*] thing. More  
F2; thing, More F3, 4.  
94. *then* F2, 3; than F4.  
95. *knocke* F2; knock F3, 4.  
97. *a Villaine: yeeld thee Theefe*  
F2; a Villain: yield thee, thief  
F3, 4.  
98. *To who*] F2; to whom F3, 4.  
99. *arme as bigge*] F2; Arme as  
big F3; Arm as big F4.  
100. *weare*] F2; wear F3, 4.  
102. *yeeld*] F2; yield F3, 4.

- [p. 388, Col. 1] *Clot.* Thou Villaine bafe,  
Know'ft me not by my Cloathes ?
- 105 *Gui.* No, nor thy Taylor, Rascall :  
Who is thy Grandfather ? He made tho se cloathes,  
Which (as it feemes) make thee.
- 108 *Clot.* Thou precious Varlet,  
My Taylor made them not.  
*Gui.* Hence then, and thanke  
The man that gaue them thee. Thou art some Foole,
- 112 I am loath to beate thee.  
*Clot.* Thou iniurious Theefe,  
Heare but my name, and tremble.  
*Gui.* What's thy name ?
- 116 *Clot.* *Cloten*, thou Villaine.  
*Gui.* *Cloten*, thou double Villaine be thy name,  
I cannot tremble at it, were it Toad, or Adder, Spider,  
'Twould moue me sooner.
- 120 *Clot.* To thy further feare,  
Nay, to thy meere Confusion, thou shalt know  
I am Sonne to'th'Queene.  
*Gui.* I am forry for't : not seeming
- 124 So worthy as thy Birth.  
*Clot.* Art not afeard ?  
*Gui.* Those that I reuerence, those I feare : the Wife :  
At Fooles I laugh : not feare them.
- 128 *Clot.* Dye the death :  
When I haue flaine thee with my proper hand,  
Ile follow those that euen now fled hence :

103. *Villaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Villain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
104. *Cloathes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Cloths F<sub>4</sub>.  
105. *Rascall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Rascal F<sub>4</sub>.  
106. *Grandfather! He*] Grandfather: He F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *tho se cloathes*] F<sub>2</sub>; those Cloathes F<sub>3</sub>; those Cloths F<sub>4</sub>.  
107. *seemes*] F<sub>2</sub>; seems F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
110. *thanke*] F<sub>2</sub>; thank F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
111. *Foole*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Fool F<sub>4</sub>.  
112. *loath*] F<sub>2</sub>; loth F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

113. *Theefe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Theef F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
114. *Heare*] F<sub>2</sub>; Hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
115. *thy name*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; thy Name F<sub>4</sub>.  
116, 117. *Villaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Villain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
119. *'Twould*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Twould F<sub>2</sub>.  
*moue me sooner*] move me sooner F<sub>2</sub>; move sooner (me omitted) F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
120. *feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

121. *meere*] F<sub>2</sub>; meer F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
122. *Sonne to'th'Queene*] F<sub>2</sub>; Son to th'Queen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
126. *feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *the Wise: At*] the Wise: At F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
127. *Fooles*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Fools F<sub>4</sub>.  
*feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
128. *Dye the death*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Die the Death F<sub>4</sub>.  
129. *slaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; slain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
130. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll F<sub>3</sub>; I'll F<sub>4</sub>.

And on the Gates of *Luds Towne* set your heads : [p. 388,  
Yeeld *Rusticke* Mountaineer. *Fight and Exeunt.* COL. 1]

*Enter Belarius and Aruiragus.*

*Bel.* No Companie's abroad ?

*Arui.* None in the world : you did mistake him sure.

*Bel.* I cannot tell : Long is it since I saw him,  
But Time hath nothing blurr'd those lines of Fauour 136  
Which then he wore : the snatches in his voice,  
And burst of speaking were as his : I am absolute  
'Twas very *Cloten*.

*Arui.* In this place we left them ; 140  
I with my Brother make good time with him,  
You say he is so fell.

*Bel.* Being scarce made vp,  
I meane to man ; he had not apprehension 144  
Of roaring terrors : For defect of iudgement  
Is oft the cause of Feare.

*Enter Guiderius.*

But see thy Brother.

*Gui.* This *Cloten* was a Foole, an empty purse, 148  
There was no money in't : Not *Hercules*  
Could haue knock'd out his Braines, for he had none :  
Yet I not doing this, the Foole had borne  
My head, as I do his. 152

*Bel.* What hast thou done ?

*Gui.* I am perfect what : cut off one *Clotens* head,  
Sonne to the Queene (after his owne report)  
Who call'd me Traitor, Mountaineer, and fwoore 156

131. *Luds-Towne*] F2; Luds-Town F3, 4.  
132. *Yeeld Rusticke*] F2; Yeeld Rustick F3, 4.  
*Enter Belarius*] F2, 3; Enter Bellarius F4.  
133. *Companie's*] F2; Company's F3, 4.  
134. *world*] F2, 3; World F4.  
135. *tell : Long*] F2; tell : long

F3, 4.  
137. *voice*] voyce F2, 3; Voice F4.  
139. *'Twas*] F3, 4; Twas F2.  
144. *meane*] F2; mean F3, 4.  
146. *Feare*] F2; Fear F3, 4.  
148. *Foole*] F2; Fool F3, 4. *purse*] F2, 3; Purse F4.  
149. *money*] F2, 4; mony F3.  
150. *Brains*] F2; Brains F3, 4.  
151. *Foole*] F2, 3; Fool F4.

152. *head*] F3; heade F2; Head F4. *do*] F3; doe F2, 4.  
154. *what : cut*] what ; cut F2, 3, 4. *Clotens*] F2; Cloten's F3, 4.  
155. *Sonne to the Queene*] F2; Son to the Queen F3, 4. *owne*] *report*] F2; own report F3, 4.  
156. *Traitor*] F4; Traytor F2, 3.

[p. 388, With his owne single hand heel'd take vs in,  
col. 1] Displace our heads, where (thanks the Gods) they grow

And fet them on *Luds-Towne*.

160 *Bel.* We are all vndone.

*Gui.* Why, worthy Father, what haue we to loofe,

But that he swore to take, our *Liues*? the Law

Protects not vs, then why should we be tender,

164 To let an arrogant peece of flesh threat vs?

Play Iudge, and Executioner, all himselfe?

[col. 2] For we do feare the Law. What company  
Discouer you abroad?

168 *Bel.* No single soule

Can we fet eye on : but in all safe reafon

He must haue some Attendants. Though his Honor

Was nothing but mutation, I, and that

172 From one bad thing to worfe : Not Frenzie,

Not absolute madnesse could so farre haue rau'd

To bring him heere alone : although perhaps

It may be heard at Court, that such as wee

176 Caue heere, hunt heere, are Out-lawes, and in time

May make some stronger head, the which he hearing,

(As it is like him) might breake out, and sweare

Heel'd fetch vs in, yet is't not probable

180 To come alone, either he so vndertaking,

Or they so suffering : then on good ground we feare,

If we do feare this Body hath a taile

157. *owne single hand*] F<sub>2</sub>; own hand (single omitted) F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
158. *(thanks the Gods)*] (thanks the gods F<sub>2</sub>; (thanks to th'gods F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
159. *Luds-Towne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Luds Town F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
161. *loose*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; lose F<sub>4</sub>.  
162. *take, our Liues*] F<sub>2</sub>; take our Lives F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
164. *arrogant*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; arrogaut F<sub>4</sub>.  
165. *himselfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; himself F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
166. *do feare the Law*] do feare

no Law F<sub>2</sub>; doe fear no Law F<sub>3</sub>; do fear no Law F<sub>4</sub>.  
168. *soule*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Soul F<sub>4</sub>.  
169. *eye*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Eye F<sub>4</sub>.  
170. *Attendants*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Ateendants F<sub>2</sub>.  
171. *mutation, I*] F<sub>2</sub>; mutation; I F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
172. *Frenzie*] F<sub>2</sub>; Frenzy F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
173. *madnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; madness F<sub>4</sub>.  
174. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *alone: although*] alone although F<sub>2</sub>,

3, 4.  
175. *as wee*] as we F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
176. *Caue heere, hunt heere*] Caue heere, hunt here F<sub>2</sub>; Caue here, haunt here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
178. *breake*] F<sub>2</sub>; break F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
179. *Heel'd*] F<sub>2</sub>; He'ld F<sub>3</sub>; he'd F<sub>4</sub>.  
180. *either he so*] F<sub>2</sub>; either so (he omitted) F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
181. *feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
182. *do feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; doe fear F<sub>3</sub>; do fear F<sub>4</sub>. *taile*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; tail F<sub>4</sub>.

More perillous then the head.

[p. 388,  
COL. 2]

*Arui.* Let Ord'nance

Come as the Gods fore-lay it : howsoere,

My Brother hath done well.

*Bel.* I had no minde

To hunt this day : The Boy *Fideles* sickenesse]

188

Did make my way long forth.

*Gui.* With his owne Sword,

Which he did waue against my throat, I haue tane

His head from him : Ile throw't into the Creeke

192

Behinde our Rocke, and let it to the Sea,

And tell the Fishes, hee's the Queenes Sonne, *Cloten*,

That's all I reake.

*Exit.*

*Bel.* I feare 'twill be reueng'd :

196

Would (*Polidore*) thou had'ft not done't : though valour

Becomes thee well enough.

*Arui.* Would I had done't :

So the Reuenge alone purfu'de me : *Polidore*

200

I loue thee brotherly, but enuy much

Thou hast robb'd me of this deed : I would Reuenges

That possible strength might meet, wold seeke vs through

And put vs to our answer.

204

*Bel.* Well, 'tis done :

Wee'l hunt no more to day, nor seeke for danger]

Where there's no profit. I prythee to our Rocke,

You and *Fidele* play the Cookes : Ile stay

208

Till hafty *Polidore* returne, and bring him

To dinner presently.

*Arui.* Poore sicke *Fidele*.

183. *perillous*] F<sub>2</sub>; perilous F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*ihen*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.

185. *howsoere*] F<sub>2</sub>; howso'ere F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

187. *minde*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; mind F<sub>4</sub>.

188. *Fideles*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Fidele's F<sub>4</sub>.

194. *hee's the Queenes Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub>;

hee's the Queen's Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

195. *reake*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; reak F<sub>4</sub>.

196. *feare 'twill*] feare twill F<sub>2</sub>;

fear 'twill F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

197. *had'st*] F<sub>2</sub>; hadst F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

200. *pursu'de*] F<sub>2</sub>; pursu'd F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Polidore I*] F<sub>2</sub>; Polidore, I

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

201. *brotherly*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Brotherly

F<sub>4</sub>.

203. *wold*] F<sub>2</sub>; would F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

205. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>.

206. *Wee'l*] F<sub>2</sub>; We ll F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*seeke*] F<sub>2</sub>; seek F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

207. *prythee to our Rocke*] F<sub>2</sub>;

preethee to our Rock F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

208. *Cookes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Cooks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>; I'll F<sub>4</sub>.

209. *returne*] F<sub>2</sub>; return F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

210. *dinner*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Dinner F<sub>4</sub>.

211. *Poore*] Pore F<sub>2</sub>; Poor F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 388, Ile willingly to him, to gaine his colour,  
COL. 2] Il'd let a parish of such *Clotens* blood,

And praise my selfe for charity. *Exit.*

*Bel.* Oh thou Goddesse,

216 Thou diuine Nature ; thou thy selfe thou blazon'ft  
In these two Princely Boyes : they are as gentle  
As Zephires blowing below the Violet,  
Not wagging his sweet head ; and yet, as rough  
220 (Their Royall blood enchaf'd) as the rud'ft winde,  
That by the top doth take the Mountaine Pine,  
And make him stoope to th'Vale. 'Tis wonder  
That an inuifible instinct should frame them  
224 To Royalty vnlearn'd, Honor vntaught,  
Ciuility not seene from other : valour  
That wildely growes in them, but yeelds a crop  
As if it had beene sow'd : yet still it's strange  
228 What *Clotens* being heere to vs portends,  
Or what his death will bring vs.

*Enter Guiderius.*

*Gui.* Where's my Brother ?

[p. 389, I haue sent *Clotens* Clot-pole downe the streame,  
COL. 1] In Embassie to his Mother, his Bodie's hostage  
For his returne. *Solemn Musick.*

*Bel.* My ingenuous Instrument,

(Hearke *Polidore*) it founds : but what occasion

236 Hath *Cadwal* now to giue it motion ? Hearke.

*Gui.* Is he at home ?

212. *Ile*] F2 ; I'll F3 ; I'll F4.  
*gaine*] F2 ; gain F3, 4.  
213. *Il'd*] F2, 3 ; I'd F4. *parish*  
F2 ; Parish F3, 4.  
214. *selfe*] F2 ; self F3, 4. *charity*  
F2, 3 ; Charity F4.  
215. *Goddesse*] F2, 3 ; Goddess  
F4.  
216. *thou thy selfe thou*] thy selfe  
thou (first *thou* omitted) F2, 3 ;  
thy self thou F4.  
221. *Mountaine*] F2 ; Mountain  
F3, 4.

222. *stoope to th'Vale*] stoope to  
th'Vaile F2 ; stoop to th'Vaile  
F3 ; stoop to th'Vail F4. 'Tis  
F3, 4 ; Tis F2.  
224. *Honor*] F2 ; Honour F3, 4.  
225. *seene*] F2 ; seen F3, 4. *valour*  
F2 ; Valour F3, 4.  
226. *wildely*] wildly F2, 3, 4.  
*yeelds*] F2 ; yields F3, 4.  
228. *heere*] F2 ; here F3, 4.  
*Enter Guiderius*] Enter Guiderus  
F2, 3, 4.  
231. *downe*] F2 ; down F3, 4.

*streame, In*] streame ; In F2,  
3, 4.  
232. *Bodie's hostage*] F2 ; Bodie's  
hostage F3, 4.  
233. *his*] F2, 4 ; h s (i dropped  
out) F3. *returne*] F2 ; return  
F3, 4.  
*Solemn Musick*] F3, 4 ; Solemn  
Musick F2.  
235. *Hearke*] F2 ; Harke F3 ;  
Hark F4.  
236. *Cadwal*] F2 ; Cadwall F3, 4.  
*Hearke*] F2 ; Hark F3, 4.

*Bel.* He went hence euen now.

[p. 389,  
COL. 1]

*Gui.* What does he meane?

Since death of my deer'ft Mother

240

It did not speake before. All solemne things

Should answer solemne Accidents. The matter?

Triumphes for nothing, and lamenting Toyes,

Is iollity for Apes, and greefe for Boyes.

244

Is *Cadwall* mad?

*Enter Aruiragus, with Imogen dead, bearing  
her in his Armes.*

*Bel.* Looke, heere he comes,

And brings the dire occasion in his Armes,

Of what we blame him for.

248

*Arui.* The Bird is dead

That we haue made so much on. I had rather

Haue skipt from fixteene yeares of Age, to sixty :

To haue turn'd my leaping time into a Crutch,

252

Then haue seene this.

*Gui.* Oh sweetest, fayrest Lilly :

My Brother weares thee not the one halfe so well,

As when thou grew'ft thy selfe.

256

*Bel.* Oh Melancholly,

Who euer yet could found thy bottome? Finde

The Ooze, to shew what Coast thy sluggish care

Might'ft easilest harbour in. Thou blessed thing,

260

Ioue knowes what man thou might'ft haue made : but I,

Thou dyed'ft a most rare Boy, of Melanc holly.

How found you him?

239. *meane*] F<sub>2</sub>; mean F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
240. *deer'st*] dear'st F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
241. *speake*] F<sub>2</sub>; speak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
241, 242. *solemne*] F<sub>2</sub>; solemn  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
242. *Triumphes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Triumphs  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Toyes*] F<sub>2</sub>; toyes F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
244. *greefe*] F<sub>2</sub>; grief F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
245. *in his Armes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; in his  
Arms F<sub>4</sub>.  
246. *Looke, heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; Look here

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
247. *Armes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Arms F<sub>4</sub>.  
251. *sixteene*] F<sub>2</sub>; sixteen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*yeares*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; years F<sub>4</sub>.  
253. *Then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Than F<sub>4</sub>.  
*seene*] F<sub>2</sub>; seen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
255. *halfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; half F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
256. *selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
257. *Melancholly*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Melan-  
colly F<sub>2</sub>.  
258. *bottome*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; bottom F<sub>4</sub>.

*Finde*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Find F<sub>4</sub>.  
259. *to shew what Coast*] to shew  
that Coast F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
260. *Might'st*] F<sub>2</sub>; might F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*easilest*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; easiliest F<sub>4</sub>.  
*thing, Ioue*] thing. Ioue F<sub>2</sub>,  
3, 4.  
261. *knowes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; knows F<sub>4</sub>.  
262. *a most rare Boy*] F<sub>2</sub>; a more  
rare Boy F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Melanc holly*  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Melancolly F<sub>2</sub>.

- [p. 389,  
col. 1] *Arui.* Starke, as you see :  
Thus smiling, as some Fly had tickled slumber,  
Not as deaths dart being laugh'd at : his right Cheeke  
Reposing on a Cushion.
- 268 *Gui.* Where?  
*Arui.* O'th' floore :  
His armes thus leagu'd, I thought he slept, and put  
My clowted Brogues from off my feete, whose rudenessse
- 272 Answer'd my steps too lowd.  
*Gui.* Why, he but sleepest :  
If he be gone, hee'l make his Graue, a Bed :  
With female Fayries will his Tombe be haunted,
- 276 And Wormes will not come to thee.  
*Arui.* With fayrest Flowers  
Whil't Sommer lasts, and I liue heere, *Fidele* ,  
Ile sweeten thy sad graue : thou shalt not lacke
- 280 The Flower that's like thy face. Pale-Primrose, nor  
The azur'd Hare-bell, like thy Veines : no, nor  
The leafe of Eglantine, whom not to slander,  
Out-sweetned not thy breath : the Raddocke would
- 284 With Charitable bill (Oh bill fore shaming  
Those rich-left-heyres, th at let their Fathers lye  
Without a Monument) bring thee all this,  
Yea, and furr'd Mosses besides. When Flowres are none
- 288 To winter-ground thy Coarse——  
*Gui.* Prythee haue done,  
And do not play in Wench-like words with that

264. *Starke*] F2, 3; stark F4.  
265. *smiling, as*] smiling as F2,  
3, 4. *Fly*] F4; Flye F2, 3.  
266. *Cheeke*] Checke F2; Cheek  
F3, 4.  
269. *Floore*] F2, 3; Floor F4.  
270. *armes*] F2, 3; Arms F4.  
271. *clowted*] F2; clouted F3, 4.  
*feete*] feet F2, 3; Feet F4.  
*whose*] F3, 4; whose (*h* reversed)  
F2. *rudenessse*] F2, 3; ruden-  
ness F4.  
272. *lowd*] F2; loud F3, 4.  
273. *Why, he*] F3, 4; Why he F2.

*sleepest*] F2; sleeps F3, 4.  
274. *gone, hee'l*] F2; gone he'll F3,  
4. *Graue, a*] Grave a F2, 3, 4.  
275. *female Fayries*] Female Fac-  
ties F3, 4; female Faeries F2.  
276. *Wormes*] F2, 3; Worms F4.  
278. *Sommer*] F2, 3; Summer F4.  
*heere*] F2; here F3, 4.  
279. *Ile*] F2; I'll F3; I'll F4.  
*graue*] grave F2, 3; Grave F4.  
*lacke*] F2; lack F3, 4.  
281. *Veines*] F2; Veins F3. *no,*  
*nor*] no nor F2, 3, 4.  
282. *leafe*] F2; leaf F3; Leaf F4.

282, 283. *slander, Out-sweetned*]  
F3; slander. Outsweetned F2;  
slander Out sweetned F4.  
283. *Raddocke*] F2; Raddock F3, 4.  
285. *rich-left-heyres*] F2; rich-  
left-heires F2, 3; rich-left Heirs  
F4. *lye*] F2, 3; lie F4.  
287. *Mosses*] F2, 3; Moss F4.  
*Flowres*] F2; Flowers F3, 4.  
288. *winter-ground*] F2, 3; win-  
ter ground F4.  
289. *Prythee*] F2; Prethee F3, 4.  
290. *do*] F2, 4; doe F3. *Wench-*  
*like*] F2, 3; Wench like F4.



Which is so serious. Let vs bury him,  
And not protract with admiration, what  
Is now due debt. To'th'grauē.

[p. 389,  
COL. I.]

*Arui.* Say, where shall's lay him?

*Gui.* By good *Euriphile*, our Mother.

[COL. 2]

*Arui.* Bee't so :

296

And let vs (*Polidore*) though now our voyces  
Haue got the mannish cracke, sing him to'th'ground  
As once to our Mother : vse like note, and words,  
Saue that *Euriphile*, must be *Fidele*.

300

*Gui.* *Cadwall*,

I cannot sing : Ile weepe, and word it with thee ;  
For Notes of sorrow, out of tune, are worfe  
Then Priests, and Phanes that lye.

304

*Arui.* Wee'l speake it then.

*Bel.* Great greefes I see med'cine the lesse : For *Cloten*  
Is quite forgot. He was a Queenes Sonne, Boyes,  
And though he came our Enemy, remember  
He was paid for that : though meane, and mighty rotting  
Together haue one duft, yet Reuerence  
(That Angell of the world) doth make distinction  
Of place 'twene high, and low. Our Foe was Princely,  
And though you tooke his life, as being our Foe,  
Yet bury him, as a Prince.

308

312

*Gui.* Pray you fetch him hither,

*Therfites* body is as good as *Aiāx*,

316

When neyther are aliuē.

291. *serious.* *Let*] F2, 3; serious,  
Let] F4.

293. *debt*] F2, 3; Debt F4. *grauē*  
F2, 3; Grave F4.

294. *where shall's*] F2, 4; where's  
shalls F3.

296. *Bee't*] F2; Be't F3, 4.

297. *voyces*] F2, 3; Voices F4.

298. *cracke*] F2; crack F3, 4.  
*to'th'ground*] F2; to th'ground  
F3, 4.

300. *Euriphile, must*] F2; Euri-  
phile must F3, 4.

302. *Ile weepe*] I'll weep F3; I'll  
weep F4. *thee; For*] thee, For  
F2, 3, 4.

304. *Then*] F2, 3; Than F4.  
*Phanes*] Vanes F2, 3, 4. *lye*  
F2, 3; lie F4.

305. *Wee'l speake*] F2; We'll speak  
F3, 4.

306. *greefes*] F2; griefs F3, 4.  
*med'cine*] F2, 3; Med'cine F4.

*lesse; For*] lesse, For F2, 3;  
less. For F4.

307. *Queenes*] F2; Queens F3, 4.  
309. *though meane*] F2; thou  
mean F3, 4.

311. *Angell*] F2; Angel r 3, 4.

312. *'twene*] 'twixt] F2, 3, 4.

313. *tooke*] F2; took F3, 4.

315. *Pray you*] Pray thee F2,  
3, 4.

316. *body*] F2, 3; Body F4.

317. *neyther are aliuē*] neyther  
are are alive F2; neither are  
alive F3, 4.

- [p. 389, *Arui.* If you'l go fetch him,  
COL. 2.] Wee'l say our Song the whil't : Brother begin.  
320 *Gui.* Nay *Cadwall*, we must lay his head to th' East,  
My Father hath a reason for't.  
*Arui.* 'Tis true.  
*Gui.* Come on then, and remoue him.  
324 *Arui.* So, begin.

## SONG.

- Guid.* Feare no more the heate o'th' Sun,  
Nor the furious Winters rages,  
Thou thy worldly task hast don,  
328 Home art gon ,and tane thy wages.  
Golden Lads ,and Girles all must,  
As Chimney-Sweepers come to dust.  
*Arui.* Feare no more the frowne o'th' Great,  
332 Thou art past the Tirants stroake,  
Care no more to cloath and eate,  
To thee the Reede is as the Oake :  
The Scepter , Learning , Physicke must,  
336 All follow this and come to dust.  
*Guid.* Feare no more the Lightning flash.  
*Arui.* Nor th'all-dreaded Thunder stone.  
*Gui.* Feare not Slander , Censure rash.  
340 *Arui.* Thou hast finish'd Ioy and mone.  
Both. All Louer s young ,all Louers must ,  
Consigne to thee and come to dust.  
*Guid.* No Exorcisor harme thee,

318. *you'l*] F<sub>2</sub>; -you'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4.319. *Wee'l*] F<sub>2</sub>; We'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4.320. *head*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Head F<sub>4</sub>.322. *'Tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Tis F<sub>2</sub>.325. *Feare no more the heate*] F<sub>2</sub>;Fear no more the heat F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*o'th'Sun*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; oth'Sun F<sub>3</sub>.327. *worldly*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Worldly F<sub>4</sub>.*don*] done F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.328. *gon*] F<sub>2</sub>; gone F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *tane*]F<sub>2</sub>; take F<sub>3</sub>, 4.329. *Girles*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Girls F<sub>4</sub>.a—F<sub>1</sub>.331. *Arui.* *Feare*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Arv.Fear F<sub>4</sub>. *Feare no more the**frowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Fear no more thefrown F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *o'th'Great*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4;oth'Great F<sub>3</sub>.332. *Tirants stroake*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Ty-rants stroke F<sub>4</sub>.333. *cloath*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; cloathe F<sub>2</sub>.*eate*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; eat F<sub>4</sub>.334. *Reede*] F<sub>2</sub>; Reed F<sub>3</sub>, 4.*Oake*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; oak F<sub>4</sub>.335. *Physicke*] Phisicke F<sub>2</sub>; Phy-sick F<sub>3</sub>, 4.337. *Feare no*] F<sub>2</sub>; Fear noF<sub>3</sub>, 4.338. *Thunder stone*] F<sub>2</sub>; Thun-der-stone F<sub>3</sub>, 4.339. *Feare not Slander*] Feare noslander F<sub>2</sub>; Fear no slanderF<sub>3</sub>, 4.340. *mone*] F<sub>2</sub>; Moan F<sub>3</sub>, 4.342. *Consigne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Consign F<sub>3</sub>, 4.343. *Exorcisor*] Exorciser F<sub>2</sub>,

3. 4.

Arui. *Nor no witch-craft charme thee.* [p. 389,

Guid. *Ghost vnlaide forbear thee.* COL. 2]

Arui. *Nothing ill come neere thee.*

Both. *Quiet consumption haue,*

*And renowned be thy graue.*

348

*Enter Belarius with the body of Cloten.*

Gui. We haue done our obsequies :

Come lay him downe.

*Bel.* Heere's a few Flowres, but 'bout midnight more :

The hearbes that haue on them cold dew o'th'night 352

Are strewings fit't for Graues : vpon their Faces.

You were as Flowres, now wither'd : euen so

These Herbelets shall, which we vpon you strew.

Come on, away, apart vpon our knees : 356

The ground that gaue them first, ha's them againe :

Their pleasures here are past, so are their paine. *Exeunt.*

*Imogen awakes.*

[p. 390,

Yes Sir, to Milford-Hauen, which is the way ? COL. 1]

I thanke you : by yond bush? pray how farre thether ? 360

'Ods pittikins : can it be fixe mile yet ?

I haue gone all night : 'Faith, Ile lye downe, and sleepe.

But soft ; no Bedfellow ? Oh Gods, and Goddesfes !

These Flowres are like the pleasures of the World ; 364

This bloody man the care on't. I hope I dreame :

For so I thought I was a Caue-keeper,

And Cooke to honest Creatures. But 'tis not so :

'Twas but a bolt of nothing, shot at nothing, 368

344. *charme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; charm F<sub>4</sub>.  
345. *forbear*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; fobearc (r  
dropped out) F<sub>2</sub>.  
346. *neere*] F<sub>2</sub>; near F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
348. *graue*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Grave F<sub>4</sub>.  
*Enter Belarius*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Enter*  
*Bellarius* F<sub>4</sub>. *of Cloten.*] of  
Cloten, F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
350. *downe*] F<sub>2</sub>; down F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
351. *Heere's a few Flowres*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
Here's few flowers (a omitted)  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Flowres*] F<sub>2</sub>; Flowers

F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *but 'bout*] but about F<sub>2</sub>,  
3, 4.  
352. *hearbes*] F<sub>2</sub>; hearbs F<sub>3</sub>;  
herbs F<sub>4</sub>. *o'th'night*] oth'night  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
353. *fit'st*] F<sub>2</sub>; fitt'st F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
354. *were as Flowres*] F<sub>2</sub>; were  
as Flowers F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
356. *Come on, away*] Come on  
away F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
357. *ha's them againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; has  
them again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

358. *paine*] F<sub>2</sub>; pain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
360. *thether*] thither F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
361. *sixe*] F<sub>2</sub>; six F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
362. *'Faith, Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; faith, Ile  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *sleepe*] F<sub>2</sub>; sleep F<sub>3</sub>,  
4.  
363. *soft; no*] soft: no F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
364. *Flowres*] Flowers F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
367. *Cooke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Cook F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *'tis*]  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>.  
368. *'Twas*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Twas F<sub>2</sub>.

- [p. 390, Which the Braine makes of Fumes. Our very eyes,  
COL. 1] Are sometimes like our Iudgements, blinde. Good faith  
I tremble still with feare : but if there be  
372 Yet left in Heauen, as small a drop of pittie  
As a Wrens eye ; fear'd Gods, a part of it.  
The Dreame's heere still : euen when I wake it is  
Without me, as within me : not imagin'd, felt.  
376 A headlesse man ? The Garments of *Posthumus* ?  
I know the shape of's Legge : this is his Hand :  
His Foote Mercuriall : his martiall Thigh  
The brawnes of *Hercules* : but his Iouiall face ——  
380 Murther in heauen ? How ? 'tis gone. *Pisanio*,  
All Curses madded *Hecuba* gaue the Greekes,  
And mine to boot, be darted on thee : thou  
Conspir'd with that Irregulous diuell *Cloten*,  
384 Hath heere cut off my Lord. To write, and read,  
Be henceforth treacherous. Damn'd *Pisanio*,  
Hath with his forged Letters (damn'd *Pisanio*)  
From this most brauest vessell of the world  
388 Strooke the maine top ! Oh *Posthumus*, alas,  
Where is thy head ? where's that ? Aye me ! where's that ?  
*Pisanio* might haue kill'd thee at the heart,  
And left this head on. How should this be, *Pisanio* ?  
392 'Tis he, and *Cloten* : Malice, and Lucre in them  
Haue laid this Woe heere. Oh 'tis pregnant, pregnant !  
The Drugg he gaue me, which hee faid was precious

369. *Brains*] F<sub>2</sub>; Brain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
371. *feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
372. *Heauen*] heaven F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*pittie*] pity F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
373. *eye*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Eye F<sub>4</sub>. *a part of it*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; apart of it (two words run into one) F<sub>2</sub>.  
374. *Dreame's*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Dream's F<sub>4</sub>. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
376. *headlesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; headless F<sub>4</sub>.  
377. *of's Legge*] F<sub>2</sub>; of's Leg F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
378. *Footes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Foot F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Mercuriall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Mercurial F<sub>4</sub>.

*martiall*] F<sub>2</sub>; Martiall F<sub>3</sub>; Martial F<sub>4</sub>.  
379. *brawnes*] F<sub>2</sub>; brawns F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Iouiall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Iovial F<sub>4</sub>.  
382. *Greekes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Greeks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
383. *Irregulous diuell Cloten*] Irregulous diuell Cloten F<sub>2</sub>; irregulous devil Clotten F<sub>3</sub>; irregulous Devil Clotten F<sub>4</sub>.  
384. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
387. *vessell*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; vessel F<sub>4</sub>.  
388. *Strooke the maine top*] F<sub>2</sub>; Strook the main top F<sub>3</sub>; Struck the main top F<sub>4</sub>. *alas*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; alas F<sub>3</sub>.

389. *Aye me! wher's that!*] Aye me! wher's that F<sub>2</sub>; Aye me! wher's that F<sub>3</sub>; Aye me, I, wher's that F<sub>4</sub>.  
391. *And left this head on!*] F<sub>2</sub>; and left his head on F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
392. *'Tis he!*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; Tis he F<sub>2</sub>. *and Cloten*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; and Clotten F<sub>3</sub>. *Malice, and Lucre*] F<sub>2</sub>; Malice and Lucre F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
393. *Woe!*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; woe F<sub>4</sub>. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>.  
394. *Drugges*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Drugg F<sub>4</sub>. *hee*] he F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

- And Cordiall to me, haue I not found it  
Murd'rous to'th'Senfes ? That confirms it home :  
This is *Pisanio's* deede, and *Cloten* : Oh !  
Giue colour to my pale cheeke with thy blood,  
That we the horrider may seeme to those  
Which chance to finde vs. Oh, my Lord ! my Lord ! 400  
*Enter Lucius, Captaines, and a Soothsayer.*  
*Cap.* To them, the Legions garrison'd in Gallia  
After your will, haue croft the Sea, attending  
You heere at Milford-Hauen, with your Shippes :  
They are heere in readinesse. 404  
*Luc.* But what from Rome !  
*Cap.* The Senate hath stirr'd vp the Confiners,  
And Gentlemen of Italy, most willing Spirits,  
That promise Noble Seruice : and they come 408  
Vnder the Conduēt of bold *Iachimo*,  
*Syenna's* Brother.  
*Luc.* When expect you them ?  
*Cap.* With the next benefit o'th'winde. 412  
*Luc.* This forwardnesse  
Makes our hopes faire. Command our present numbers  
Be muster'd : bid the Captaines looke too't. Now Sir,  
What haue you dream'd of late of this warres purpose. 416  
*Sooth.* Laft night, the very Gods shew'd me a vifion  
(I fast, and pray'd for their Intelligence) thus :  
I saw Ioues Bird, the Roman Eagle wing'd  
From the spungy South, to this part of the West, 420

395. *Cordiall*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Cordial  
F<sub>4</sub>.  
396. *to'th'Senfes*] F<sub>2</sub>; to th'Senfes  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *confirms*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Con-  
firms F<sub>4</sub>.  
397. *deede*] F<sub>2</sub>; deed F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Cloten*]  
F<sub>2</sub>, 4; Clotten F<sub>3</sub>.  
398. *cheeke*] F<sub>2</sub>; cheek F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
399. *seeme*] F<sub>2</sub>; seem F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
400. *chance*] chace F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *vs.*  
*Oh*] us; Oh F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*Captaines*] F<sub>2</sub>; Captains F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
403. *with your Shippes*] with you

Shippes F<sub>2</sub>; with your Ships  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
404. *They are heere in readinesse*]  
They are in readinesse F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
They are in readiness F<sub>4</sub>.  
412. *benefit o'th'winde*] F<sub>2</sub>; bene-  
fit oth'winde F<sub>3</sub>; benefit oth'  
wind F<sub>4</sub>.  
413. *forwardnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; for-  
wardness F<sub>4</sub>.  
414. *faire*] F<sub>2</sub>; fair F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
415. *muster'd: bid*] mustered, bid  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *the Captaines looke*

*too't*] F<sub>2</sub>; the Captains look to't  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Now Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; Now, Sir  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
416. *What haue you*] What haue  
you F<sub>2</sub>; What, haue you F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*warres*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; wars F<sub>4</sub>.  
417. *night, the*] night the F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*very Gods*] F<sub>2</sub>; very gods F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*vision*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Vision F<sub>4</sub>.  
418. *I fast, and*] I feast, and F<sub>2</sub>,  
3, 4.  
420. *spungy*] F<sub>2</sub>; Spungy F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 390, There vanish'd in the Sun-beames, which portends  
COL. 1] (Vnlesse my finnes abufe my Diuination)  
[COL. 2] Successe to th'Roman hoast.

- 424 *Luc.* Dreame often so,  
And neuer false. Soft hoa, what truncke is heere?  
Without his top? The ruine speakes, that sometime  
It was a worthy building. How? a Page?
- 428 Or dead, or sleeping on him? But dead rather:  
For Nature doth abhorre to make his bed  
With the defunct, or sleepe vpon the dead.  
Let's see the Boyes face.
- 432 *Cap.* Hee's aliue my Lord.  
*Luc.* Hee'll then instruct vs of this body: Young one,  
Informe vs of thy Fortunes, for it seemes  
They craue to be demanded: who is this
- 436 Thou mak'st thy bloody Pillow? Or who was he  
That (otherwise then noble Nature did)  
Hath alter'd that good Picture? What's thy interest  
In this sad wracke? How came't? Who is't?
- 440 What art thou?  
*Imo.* I am nothing; or if not,  
Nothing to be were better: This was my Master,  
A very valiant Britaine, and a good,
- 444 That heere by Mountaineers lyes flaine: Alas,  
There is no more such Masters: I may wander  
From East to Occident, cry out for Seruice,  
Try many, all good: serue truly: neuer

421. *Sun-beames*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Sun beams F<sub>4</sub>.  
422. *sinnes*] Sinnes F<sub>2</sub>; sins F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
423. *Successe*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Success F<sub>4</sub>.  
*hoast*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; host F<sub>4</sub>.  
424. *Dreame*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Dream F<sub>4</sub>.  
425. *hoa*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; ho F<sub>4</sub>. *truncke*] trunk F<sub>2</sub>; Trunk F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
426. *speakes*] F<sub>2</sub>; speaks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
429. *abhorre*] F<sub>3</sub>; abhor F<sub>2</sub>; abhor F<sub>4</sub>.  
430. *sleepe*] F<sub>2</sub>; sleep F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

431. *Boyes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Boys F<sub>4</sub>.  
432. *Hee's aliue my Lord*] Hee's alive my Lord F<sub>2</sub>; He's alive, my Lord F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
433. *Hee'll*] F<sub>2</sub>; He'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *of this body: Young one*] of his body: young one F<sub>2</sub>; of his body: young one F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
434. *Informe vs*] F<sub>2</sub>; Inform us F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *seemes*] F<sub>2</sub>; seems F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
437. *otherwise then noble*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; otherwise the noble F<sub>4</sub>.  
438. *Picture*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; picture F<sub>3</sub>.

439. *wracke*] F<sub>2</sub>; wrack F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *came't*] F<sub>4</sub>; can't F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
441. *nothing; or*] nothing: or F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
443. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
444. *Mountaineers*] Mountainers F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *lies slaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; lies slain F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Alas*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; alas F<sub>3</sub>.  
445. *There is*] There are F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
446. *cry out for*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; cry our for F<sub>4</sub>. *Seruice, Try*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Seruice,, Try F<sub>2</sub>.

Finde such another Master.

[p. 390,  
COL. 2]

*Luc.* 'Lacke, good youth :

Thou mou'ft no lesse with thy complaining, then

Thy Maister in bleeding : say his name, good Friend.

*Imo.* *Richard du Champ* : If I do lye, and do

452

No harme by it, though the Gods heare, I hope

They'l pardon it. Say you Sir ?

*Luc.* Thy name ?

*Imo.* *Fidele* Sir.

456

*Luc.* Thou doo'ft approue thy selfe the very fame :

Thy Name well fits thy Faith ; thy Faith, thy Name :

Wilt take thy chance with me ? I will not say

Thou shalt be so well master'd, but be sure

460

No lesse belou'd. The Romane Emperors Letters

Sent by a Confull to me, should not fooner

Then thine owne worth preferre thee : Go with me.

*Imo.* Ile follow Sir. But first, and't please the Gods,

464

Ile hide my Master from the Flies, as deepe

As these poore Pickaxes can digge : and when

With wild wood-leaues & weeds, I ha' strew'd his graue

And on it said a Century of prayers

468

(Such as I can) twice o're, Ile weepe, and fighe,

And leauing fo his seruice, follow you,

So please you entertaine mee.

*Luc.* I good youth,

472

448. *Finde*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Find F<sub>4</sub>.  
449. 'Lacke] F<sub>2</sub>; 'Lack F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
450. *lesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; less F<sub>4</sub>. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.  
451. *Thy Maister*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; The Master F<sub>4</sub>.  
452. *Richard du Champ*] F<sub>2</sub>; Richard du Camp F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *do lye, and do*] doe lye, and doe F<sub>2</sub>; doe lye and doe F<sub>3</sub>; do lye and do F<sub>4</sub>.  
453. *harme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; harm F<sub>4</sub>. *heare*] F<sub>2</sub>; hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
454. *They'l*] F<sub>2</sub>; They'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Say you Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; Say you, Sir F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
456. *Fidele* Sir] F<sub>2</sub>; Fidele, Sir F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

457. *Thou doo'st approue thy selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Thou do'st approve thy self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
458. *thy Faith; thy Faith*] F<sub>2</sub>; thy Faith, thy Faith F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
459. *thy chance with*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; thy change with F<sub>4</sub>.  
461. *lesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; less F<sub>4</sub>. *belou'd. The*] belou'd The F<sub>2</sub>; belou'd. The F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Romane*] F<sub>2</sub>; Roman F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Emperors*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Emperours F<sub>4</sub>.  
462. *Consul*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Consul F<sub>4</sub>.  
463. *Then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *owne worth*] F<sub>2</sub>; own worthe F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
464. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *follow Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; follow, Sir F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*and's*] an't F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Gods*] F<sub>2</sub>; gods F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
465. *Flies*] Flies F<sub>2</sub>; Flies F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *deepe*] F<sub>2</sub>; deep F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
466. *poore Pickaxes can digge*] F<sub>2</sub>; poor Pickaxes can dig F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
467. *wood-leaues & weeds*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; wood-leaves and weeds F<sub>4</sub>.  
468-69. *prayers* (Such)] prayers, Such F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Prayers, Such F<sub>4</sub>.  
469. *Ile weepe, and sigh*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile weep and sigh F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
471. *So please you entertaine mee*] so please you entertaine me F<sub>2</sub>; so please you entertaine me F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
472. *I good*] F<sub>2</sub>; I, good F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

- [p. 390, And rather Father thee, then Master thee : My Friends,  
COL. 2] The Boy hath taught vs many duties : Let vs  
Finde out the prettiest Dazied-Plot we can,  
476 And make him with our Pikes and Partizans  
A Graue : Come, Arme him : Boy hee's preferr'd  
By thee, to vs, and he shall be interr'd  
As Souldiers can. Be cheerefull ; wipe thine eyes,  
480 Some Falles are meanes the happier to arise. *Exeunt*

---

*Scena Tertia.*

---

*Enter Cymbeline, Lords, and Pisanio.*

- Cym.* Againe : and bring me word how 'tis with her,  
A Feauour with the absence of her Sonne ;  
[p. 391, A madnesse, of which her life's in danger : Heauens,  
COL. 1] How deeply you at once do touch me. *Imogen,*  
The great part of my comfort, gone : My Queene  
Vpon a desperate bed, and in a time  
When fearefull Warres point at me : Her Sonne gone,  
8 So needfull for this present ? It strikes me, past  
The hope of comfort. But for thee, Fellow,  
Who needs must know of her departure, and  
Doft seeme so ignorant, wee'l enforce it from thee  
12 By a sharpe Torture.  
*Pisf.* Sir, my life is yours,  
I humbly set it at your will : But for my Mistris,  
I nothing know where she remaines : why gone,

473. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.

475. *Finde*] F<sub>3</sub>; Find F<sub>2</sub>, 4.

477. *hee's*] he is F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

479. *cheerefull; wipe*] cheerefull wipe F<sub>2</sub>; cheerefull, wipe F<sub>3</sub>; chearful, wipe F<sub>4</sub>.

480. *Falles*] falles F<sub>2</sub>; falls F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*meanes*] F<sub>2</sub>; means F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Scena Tertia*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Scena Tertia* F<sub>2</sub>.

1. *Againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*bring me word*] F<sub>2</sub>; bring we word F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>.

2. *Feauour*] Feauour F<sub>2</sub>; Feauer F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

3. *madnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>; madness F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

5. *Queene*] F<sub>2</sub>; Queen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

7. *fearefull Warres*] F<sub>2</sub>; fearfull Warres F<sub>3</sub>; fearful Wars F<sub>4</sub>. *Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

8. *needfull*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; needful F<sub>4</sub>.

*me, past*] me, me, past F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

11. *seeme*] F<sub>2</sub>; seem F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *wee'l*] F<sub>2</sub>; we'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *enforce*] F<sub>2</sub>; inforce F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

12. *sharpe Torture*] F<sub>2</sub>; sharp torture F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

13. *Sir, my*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Sir my F<sub>2</sub>.

14. *Mistris*] F<sub>2</sub>; Mistress F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

15. *remaines*] F<sub>2</sub>; remains F<sub>3</sub>, 4.



Nor when the purpofes returne. Befeech your Highnes,  
Hold me your loyall Seruant. [p. 39<sup>l</sup>,  
COL. 1.]

*Lord.* Good my Liege,  
The day that ſhe was miſſing, he was heere ;  
I dare be bound hee's true, and ſhall performe 20  
All parts of his ſubiection loyally. For *Cloten*,  
There wants no diligence in ſeeking him,  
And will no doubt be found.

*Cym.* The time is troubleſome : 24  
Wee'l ſlip you for a ſeaſon, but our iealouſie  
Do's yet depend.

*Lord.* So pleaſe your Maieſty,  
The Romaine Legions, all from Gallia drawne, 28  
Are landed on your Coaſt, with a ſupply  
Of Romaine Gentlemen, by the Senate ſent.

*Cym.* Now for the Counfaile of my Son and Queen,  
I am amaz'd with matter. 32

*Lord.* Good my Liege,  
Your preparation can affront no leſſe (ready :  
Then what you heare of. Come more, for more you're  
The want is, but to put thoſe Powres in motion, 36  
That long to moue.

*Cym.* I thanke you : let's withdraw  
And meete the Time, as it ſeekes vs. We feare not  
What can from Italy annoy vs, but 40  
We greeue at chances heere. Away. *Exeunt*

*Pifa.* I heard no Letter from my Maſter, ſince  
I wrote him *Imogen* was ſlaine. 'Tis ſtrange :

16. *returne*] F<sub>2</sub> ; return F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
17. *Highnes*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Highness F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
17. *loyall*] loyal F<sub>3</sub> ; Loyal F<sub>4</sub>.  
19. *he was heere*] F<sub>2</sub> ; ſhe was here  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
20. *hee's true*] F<sub>2</sub> ; he's true F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*performe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; perform F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
25. *Wee'l*] F<sub>2</sub> ; We'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *but  
our iealouſie*] but with jealouſie  
F<sub>2</sub> ; but with jealouſie F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
28. *Romaine*] Romane F<sub>2</sub> ; Ro-  
man F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *drawne*] F<sub>2</sub> ; drawn

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
29. *Coaſt*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; coaſt F<sub>4</sub>. *with  
a ſupply*] with ſupply (a omitted)  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
30. *Romaine*] Romane F<sub>2</sub> ; Ro-  
man F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
31. *Counſaile*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Counſel F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Queen*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; Queene F<sub>2</sub>.  
34. *leſſe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; leſſ F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
35. *heare*] F<sub>2</sub> ; hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. Come  
— ready *one ſeparate line in*  
F<sub>4</sub>.

36. *Powres*] powers F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
38. *thanks*] F<sub>2</sub> ; thank F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*let's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; lets F<sub>2</sub>.  
39. *meete*] F<sub>2</sub> ; meet F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *ſeekes  
vs. We feare*] ſeekes us, We  
feare F<sub>2</sub> ; ſeeks us, We feare  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
41. *greeue at chances heere*] greeue  
at chances heere F<sub>2</sub> ; grieve at  
chances here F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
43. *ſlaine. 'Tis*] ſlaine. 'Tis F<sub>2</sub> ;  
ſlain. 'Tis F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

- [p. 391, Nor heare I from my Miftris, who did promise  
COL. 1] To yeeld me often tydings. Neither know I  
What is betide to *Cloten*, but remaine  
Perplex in all. The Heauens still muft worke:  
48 Wherein I am falfe, I am honeft : not true, to be true.  
Thefe present warres fhall finde I loue my Country,  
Euen to the note o'th'King, or Ile fall in them:  
All other doubt, by time let them be cleer'd,  
52 Fortune brings in fome Boats, that are not steer'd. *Exit.*

---

*Scena Quarta.*

---

*Enter Belarius, Guiderius, & Aruiragus.*

*Gui.* The noyfe is round about vs.

*Bel.* Let vs from it.

*Arui.* What pleafure Sir, we finde in life, to locke it

4 From A&tion, and Aduenture.

*Gui.* Nay, what hope

Haue we in hiding vs? This way the Romaines

Muft, or for Britaines flay vs or receiue vs

8 For barbarous and vnnaturall Reuolts

During their vfe, and flay vs after.

[COL. 2] *Bel.* Sonnes,

Wee'l higher to the Mountaines, there secure v..

12 To the King's party there's no going : newneffe

Of *Clotens* death ( we being not knowne, not mufter'd

44. *heare I from my Miftris*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
hear I from my Mistress F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
45. *yeeld me often tydings*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
yield me often tidings F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
46. *Cloten*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; *Cloten* F<sub>2</sub>.  
*remaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; remain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
47. *worke*] F<sub>2</sub>; work F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
49. *warres*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; wars F<sub>4</sub>. *finde*  
*I loue my Country*] finde I love  
my Country F<sub>2</sub>; find I love my  
Country F<sub>3</sub>; find I love my  
Country F<sub>4</sub>.  
50. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Scena Quarta*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Scena*  
*Quarta* F<sub>2</sub>.  
*Belarius*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; *Bellarus* F<sub>4</sub>.  
*Guiderius, & Aruiragus*] F<sub>2</sub>;  
*Guiderius and Aruiragus* F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
1. *noyfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; noise F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *about*  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4; about F<sub>2</sub>.  
3. *pleasure Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; pleasure, Sir  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *we finde*] finde we F<sub>2</sub>;  
find we F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *locke*] F<sub>2</sub>; lock  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
6. *Romaines*] F<sub>2</sub>; Romans F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
7. *Britaines*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britains F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*slay vs or*] slay us or F<sub>2</sub>; slay  
us, or F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
8. *vnnaturall*] F<sub>2</sub>; unnatural  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
10. *Sonnes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Sons F<sub>4</sub>.  
11. *We'l*] F<sub>2</sub>; We'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Mountaines*] F<sub>2</sub>; Mountains  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *secure v.*] secure us  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
12. *King's*] F<sub>2</sub>; King's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*newnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>; newness F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
13. *Clotens*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Cloten*'s F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*knowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; known F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

Among the Bands) may driue vs to a render	[p. 391,
Where we haue liu'd; and so extort from's that	COL. 2]
Which we haue done, whose answer would be death	16
Drawne on with Torture.	
<i>Gui.</i> This is (Sir) a doubt	
In such a time, nothing becomming you,	
Nor satisfying vs.	20
<i>Arui.</i> It is not likely,	
That when they heare their Roman horses neigh,	
Behold their quarter'd Fires ; haue both their eyes	
Aud eares so cloyd importantly as now,	24
That they will waste their time vpon our note,	
To know from whence we are.	
<i>Bel.</i> Oh, I am knowne	
Of many in the Army : Many yeeres	28
(Though <i>Cloten</i> then but young) you see, not wore him	
From my remembrance. And besides, the King	
Hath not deseru'd my Seruice, nor your Loues,	
Who finde in my Exile, the want of Breeding ;	32
The certainty of this heard life, aye hopelesse	
To haue the courtesie your Cradle promis'd,	
But to be still hot Summers Tanlings, and	
The shrinking Slaues of Winter.	36
<i>Gui.</i> Then be fo,	
Better to cease to be. Pray Sir, to th'Army :	
I, and my Brother are not knowne ; your selfe	
So out of thought, and thereto fo ore-growne,	40
Cannot be question'd.	

15. *from's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; froms F<sub>2</sub>.  
 17. *on with Torture*] on his Torture F<sub>2</sub>; on his torture F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 19. *be comming*] F<sub>2</sub>; be coming F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 22. *heare*] F<sub>2</sub>; hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 24. *eares*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; ears F<sub>4</sub>.  
 25. *waste*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; wast F<sub>4</sub>.  
 27. *knowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; known F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 28. *yeeres*] F<sub>2</sub>; yeares F<sub>3</sub>; years

F<sub>4</sub>.  
 29. *Cloten*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; Clotten F<sub>3</sub>.  
 31. *Seruiue, nor your Loues*] Seruice, nor your loves F<sub>2</sub>; ser-vice, nor your loves F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 32. *finde*] F<sub>2</sub>; find F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 33. *this heard life*] this hard life F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *aye hopelesse*] F<sub>2</sub>; aye hopeless F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 35. *Summers Tanlings*] F<sub>2</sub>; Summer's tanlings F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

37. *Then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Than F<sub>4</sub>.  
 38. *Pray Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; Pray, Sir F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *to th'Army*] to th' Army F<sub>2</sub>; to th' Army F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 39. *knowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; known F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 40. *so ore-growne*] F<sub>2</sub>; so o're grown F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 41. *question'd*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; question'd F<sub>2</sub>.

- [p. 391, Arui. By this Sunne that shines  
col. 2] Ile thither : What thing is't, that I neuer
- 44 Did see man dye, scarce euer look'd on blood,  
But that of Coward Hares, hot Goats, and Venifon ?  
Neuer befrid a Horfe saue one, that had  
A Rider like my selfe, who ne're wore Rowell,
- 48 Nor Iron on his heele ? I am asham'd  
To looke vpon the holy Sunne, to haue  
The benefit of his blest Beames, remaining  
So long a poore vnknowne.
- 52 Gui. By heauens Ile go,  
If you will blesse me Sir, and giue me leaue,  
Ile take the better care : but if you will not,  
The hazard therefore due fall on me, by
- 56 The hands of Romaines.  
Arui. So say I, Amen.  
Bel. No reason I (since of your liues you fet  
So slight a vale wation) should referue
- 60 My crack'd one to more care. Haue with you Boyes:  
If in your Country warres you chance to dye,  
That is my Bed too (Lads) and there Ile lye.  
Lead, lead; the time seems long, their blood thinks scorn
- 64 Till it flye out, and shew them Princes borne. *Exeunt.*

---

*Actus Quintus. Scena Prima.*

---

*Enter Posthumus alone.*

*Post.* Yea bloody cloth, Ile keep thee : for I am wisht  
Thou should'st be colour'd thus. You married ones,

- |  |  |   |
|--|--|---|
| <p>42. <i>Sunne</i>] F2; Sun F3, 4.<br/>43. <i>Ile</i>] F2; Ile F3, 4. <i>thing</i><br/><i>is't</i>] thing is it F2, 3, 4.<br/>44. <i>blood</i>] F2, 4; bloud F3.<br/>47. <i>selfe</i>] F2; self F3, 4. <i>Rowell</i><br/>F2; Rowel F3, 4.<br/>48. <i>heele</i>] F2; heel F3, 4.<br/>49. <i>looke vpon the holy Sunne</i>] looke upon the holy Sunne F2; look upon the holy Sun F3, 4.<br/>50. <i>Beames</i>] F2; Beams F3, 4.</p> | <p>51. <i>poore vnknowne</i>] F2; poor unknown F3, 4.<br/>52. <i>Ile</i>] F2; Ile F3, 4.<br/>53. <i>blesse</i>] F2; bless F3, 4. <i>me</i><br/><i>Sir</i>] F2; me, Sir F3, 4.<br/>54. <i>Ile</i>] F2; Ile F3, 4.<br/>56. <i>Romaines</i>] Romanes F2; Romans F3, 4.<br/>59. <i>vale wation</i>] valuation F2, 3, 4.<br/>60. <i>with you Boyes</i>] F2, 3; with you, Boys F4.</p> | <p>61. <i>Country warres</i>] F2; Country warres F3; Country wars F4.<br/>62. <i>Ile</i>] F2; Ile F3, 4.<br/>63. <i>seems</i>] F3, 4; seemes F2. <i>blood</i>] F2; blood F3, 4.<br/>64. <i>flye</i>] F2; file F3, 4.<br/><i>Scena Prima</i>] F3, 4; <i>Scena Prima</i> F2.<br/>1. <i>bloody</i>] F2, 4; bloody F3. <i>Ile</i> F2; Ile F3, 4.<br/>2. <i>should'st</i>] F3, 4; shouldst F2.</p> |
|--|--|---|

If each of you should take this course, how many  
 Must murder Wives much better then themselves [p. 391,  
 For wrying but a little? Oh *Pisano*, COL. 2]  
 Every good Seruant do's not all Commands : [p. 392,  
 No Bond, but to do iust ones. Gods, if you COL. 1]  
 Should haue 'tane vengeance on my faults, I neuer 8  
 Had liu'd to put on this : so had you faued  
 The noble *Imogen*, to repent, and strooke  
 Me (wretch) more worth your Vengeance. But alacke,  
 You snatch some hence for little faults ; that's loue 12  
 To haue them fall no more : you some permit  
 To second illes with illes, each elder worfe,  
 And make them dread it, to the dooers thrift.  
 But *Imogen* is your owne, do your best willes, 16  
 And make me blest to obey. I am brought hither  
 Among th'*Italian* Gentry, and to fight  
 Against my Ladies Kingdome : 'Tis enough  
 That (*Britaine*) I haue kill'd thy Mistris : Peace, 20  
 Ile giue no wound to thee : therefore good Heauens,  
 Heare patiently my purpose. Ile disrobe me  
 Of these Italian weedes, and suite my selfe  
 As do's a *Britaine* Pezant : so Ile fight 24  
 Against the part I come with : so Ile dye  
 For thee (O *Imogen*) euen for whom my life  
 Is euery breath, a death : and thus, vnknowne,  
 Pittied, nor hated, to the face of perill - 28  
 My selfe Ile dedicate. Let me make men know  
 More valour in me, then my habits show.

4. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.  
 6. *Seruant*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; servants F<sub>4</sub>.  
*do's*] F<sub>2</sub>; does F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 7. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>.  
 8. *'tane*] tane F<sub>2</sub>; ta'ne F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 10. *strooke*] F<sub>2</sub>; strook F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 11. *alacke*] F<sub>2</sub>; alack F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 12. *snatch some hence*] snatch from  
 hence F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 14. *illes with illes*] F<sub>2</sub>; illes with  
 illes F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *elder*] Elder F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 16. *owne*] F<sub>2</sub>; own F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *willess*]

F<sub>2</sub>; wills F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 18. *th'Italian*] F<sub>2</sub>; th Italian  
 F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 19. *Kingdome*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Kingdom  
 F<sub>4</sub>. *'Tis*] Tis F<sub>2</sub>; 'tis F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 20. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Mistris*] F<sub>2</sub>; Mistress F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 21. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 22. *Heare*] F<sub>2</sub>; Hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Ile*]  
 F<sub>2</sub>; I'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 23. *weedes, and suite my selfe*]  
 F<sub>2</sub>; weedes, and suit my self

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 24. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Pezant*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Pezant F<sub>4</sub>. *Ile*]  
 F<sub>2</sub>; I'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 25. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 27. *thus, unknowne*] thus un-  
 knowne F<sub>2</sub>; thus unknown F<sub>3</sub>,  
 4.  
 28. *Pittied*] F<sub>2</sub>; Pited F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*perill*] F<sub>2</sub>; perill F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 29. *selfe Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; self I'll F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 30. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.

[p. 392, Gods, put the strength o'th' *Leonati* in me :

COL. 1] To shame the guize o'th' world, I will begin,

33 The fashion lesse without, and more within.

*Exit.*

*Scena Secunda.*

*Enter Lucius, Iachimo, and the Romane Army at one doore : and the Britaine Army at another : Leonatus Posthumus following like a poore Souldier. They march ouer, and goe out. Then enter againe in Skirmish Iachimo and Posthumus : he vanquisheth and disarmeth Iachimo, and then leaues him.*

*Iac.* The heauineffe and guilt within my bofome,  
Takes off my manhood : I haue belyed a Lady,  
The Princeffe of this Country ; and the ayre on't  
4 Reuengingly enfeeble me, or could this Carle,  
A very drudge of Natures, haue subdu'de me  
In my profession : Knighthoods, and Honors borne  
As I weare mine) are titles but of scorne.

8 If that thy Gentry (*Britaine*) go before  
This Lowt, as he exceeds our Lords, the oddes

Is, that we scarce are men, and you are Goddesses. *Exit.*

*The Battaille continues, the Britaines fly, Cymbeline is taken : Then enter to his rescue, Bellarius, Guiderius, and Aruiragus.*

*Bel.* Stand, stand, we haue th' aduantage of the ground,

33. *lesse*] F<sub>2</sub> ; less F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Scena Secunda*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; *Scena Secunda* F<sub>2</sub>.

*Romane*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Roman F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *doore*]

F<sub>2</sub> ; door F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub> ;

Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *poore*] F<sub>2</sub> ; poor

F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *march*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; march

F<sub>2</sub> ; *goe*] F<sub>2</sub> ; go F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *againe*]

F<sub>2</sub> ; again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

1. *heauineffe*] heauiness F<sub>2</sub> ;

heaviness F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *bofome*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ;

bosom F<sub>4</sub>.

3. *Princesse of this Country*] F<sub>2</sub>,

4 ; *Princesse of this Countrey* F<sub>3</sub>.

*ayre*] F<sub>2</sub> ; air F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

5. *subdu'de*] F<sub>2</sub> ; subdu'd F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

6. *Honors*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Honours F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

7. *weare*] F<sub>2</sub> ; wear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *scorne*]

F<sub>2</sub> ; scorn F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

8. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

9. *oddes*] F<sub>2</sub> ; odds F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

10. *scarce*] F<sub>2</sub> ; scarce F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Goddess*] Gods F<sub>2</sub> ; gods F<sub>3</sub>,

4.

*The Battaille continues*] F<sub>2</sub> ; The

Battel continues F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *the*

*Britaines fly*] the Britaines flye

F<sub>2</sub> ; the Britains flye F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Then enter*] F<sub>2</sub> ; then enter

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

11. *th' aduantage*] the aduantage

F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

The Lane is guarded : Nothing rowts vs, but  
The villany of our feares.

[p. 392,  
COL. 1]

*Gui. Arui.* Stand, stand, and fight.

*Enter Posthumus, and seconds the Britaines. They Rescue  
Cymbeline, and Exeunt.*

*Then enter Lucius, Iachimo, and Imogen.*

*Luc.* Away boy from the Troopes, and faue thy selfe:

For friends kil friends, and the diforder's such

16

As warre were hood-wink'd.

[COL. 2]

*Iac.* 'Tis their fresh supplies.

*Luc.* It is a day turn'd strangely : or betimes

Let's re-inforce, or fly.

*Exeunt* 20

*Scena Tertia.*

*Enter Posthumus, and a Britaine Lord.*

*Lor.* Cam'ft thou from where they made the stand ?

*Post.* I did,

Though you it seemes come from the Fliers ?

*Lo,* I did.

4

*Post.* No blame be to you Sir, for all was loft,

But that the Heauens fought : the King himselfe

Of his wings defitute, the Army broken,

And but the backes of Britaines seene ; all flying

8

Through a strait Lane, the Enemy full-hearted,

Lolling the Tongue with slaught'ring : hauing worke

12. *guarded*] F2, 3; garded F4.  
*rowts*] F2; routs F3, 4.  
14. *stand, and*] stand and F2, 3, 4.  
*seconds the Britaines*] F2; seconds  
the Britains F3, 4. *They Rescue  
Cymbeline*] They rescue Cym-  
beline F2, 3, 4.  
15. *Troopes*] F2; troops F3, 4.  
*selfe*] F2; self F3, 4.  
16. *friends kil friends*] friends kill  
friends F2, 3; Friends do kill

Friends F4.  
17. *warre*] F2; War F3, 4.  
18. *'Tis*] F3, 4; Tis F2.  
*Scena Tertia*] F3, 4; *Scena Ter-  
tia* F2.  
*and a Britaine Lord*] F2; and a  
Britain Lord F3, 4.  
2, 3. *I did, Though*] I did. *Though  
F2, 3, 4. seemes*] F2; seems  
F3, 4. *come from*] F2; came  
from F3, 4. *the Fliers*] F2;

the Fliers F3, 4.  
4. *Lo, I did*] F2, 3; *Lor I bid  
F4.*  
5. *No blame be to you Sir, for*  
F2; No blame to (be omitted)  
you, Sir, for F3, 4.  
6. *himselfe*] F2; himself F3, 4.  
8. *backes of Britaines seene*] F2;  
backes of Britains seen F3, 4.  
9. *strait*] F4; straight F2, 3.  
10. *worke*] F2; work F3, 4.

[p. 392, More plentiful, then Tooles to doo't : strooke downe

col. 2] Some mortally, some slightly touch'd, some falling

Meerely through feare, that the strait paffe was damm'd

With deadmen, hurt behinde, and Cowards liuing

To dye with length'ned shame.

16 *Lo.* Where was this Lane?

*Poß.* Close by the battell, ditch'd, & wall'd with turph,

Which gaue aduantage to an ancient Soldiour

(An honest one I warrant) who deferr'd

20 So long a breeding, as his white beard came to,

In doing this for's Country. Athwart the Lane,

He, with two striplings (Lads more like to run

The Country base, then to commit such slaughter,

24 With faces fit for Maskes, or rather fayrer

Then those for preseruation cas'd, or shame)

Made good the passage, cryed to those that fled.

Our *Britaines* hearts dye flying, not our men,

28 To darknesse flete soules that flye backwards; stand,

Or we are Romanes, and will giue you that

Like beasts, which you shun beastly, and may faue

But to looke backe in frowne: Stand, stand. These three,

32 Three thousand confident, in acte as many:

For three performers are the File, when all

The rest do nothing. With this word stand, stand,

Accommodated by the Place; more Charming

36 With their owne Noblenesse, which could haue turn'd

A Distaffe, to a Lance, gilded pale lookes;

Part shame, part spirit renew'd, that some turn'd coward

11. *plentiful, then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; plentiful than F<sub>4</sub>. *Tooles*] F<sub>2</sub>; tools F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *doe't*] F<sub>2</sub>; do't F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *strooke downe*] stroke downe F<sub>2</sub>; strook down F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
13. *Meerely through feare*] F<sub>2</sub>; merely through fear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *passe*] F<sub>2</sub>; pass F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
14. *deadmen*] F<sub>2</sub>; dead-men F<sub>3</sub>; dead men F<sub>4</sub>. *behinde*] F<sub>2</sub>; behind F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
17. *battell*] F<sub>2</sub>; battel F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*ditch'd, & wall'd*] F<sub>2</sub>; ditch'd and wall'd F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *turph*] F<sub>2</sub>; turfe F<sub>3</sub>; turf F<sub>4</sub>.  
18. *Soldiour*] F<sub>2</sub>; Souldier F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
21, 23. *Country*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; Countrey F<sub>3</sub>.  
24. *Maskes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Masks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*fayrer*] F<sub>2</sub>; fairer F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
26, 27. *fled. Our*] fled, Our F<sub>2</sub>, 3; 4.  
27. *Britaines*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britains F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*dye*] F<sub>2</sub>; die F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

28. *darknesse flete*] F<sub>2</sub>; darkness flet F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *soules*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Souls F<sub>4</sub>. *flye*] F<sub>2</sub>; fly F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
29. *Romanes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Romans F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
31. *looke backe in frowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; look back in frown F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
32. *acte*] act F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
36. *owne Noblenesse*] F<sub>2</sub>; own Nobleness F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
37. *Distaffe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Distaff F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *gilded*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; gilded F<sub>4</sub>. *lookes*] F<sub>2</sub>; looks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.



But by example (Oh a finne in Warre,  
 Damn'd in the first beginners) gan to looke  
 The way that they did, and to grin like Lyons  
 Vpon the Pikes o'th'Hunters. Then beganne  
 A stop i'th'Chafer; a Retyre: Anon  
 A Rowt, confusion thicke: forthwith they flye  
 Chickens, the way whi ch they stopt Eagles: Slaues  
 The strides the Victors made: and now our Cowards  
 Like Fragments in hard Voyages became  
 The life o'th'need: hauing found the backe doore open  
 Of the vnguarded hearts: heauens, how they wound,  
 Some flaine before some dying; some their Friends  
 Ore-borne i'th'former waue, ten chac'd by one,  
 Are now each one the slaughter-man of twenty:  
 Those that would dye, or ere resist, are growne  
 The mortall bugs o'th'Field.

*Lor d.* This was strange chance:  
 A narrow Lane, an old man, and two Boyes.

*Post.* Nay, do not wonder at it: you are made  
 Rather to wonder at the things you heare,  
 Then to worke any. Will you Rime vpon't,  
 And vent it for a Mock'rie? Heere is one:  
 "Two Boyes, an Oldman (twice a Boy) a Lane,  
 "Preferu'd the Britaines, was the Romanes bane.

*Lord.* Nay, be not angry Sir.

*Post.* Lacke, to what end?  
 Who dares not stand his Foe, Ile be his Friend:  
 For if hee'l do, as he is made to doo,

[p. 392,  
COL. 2]

44

48

52

[p. 393,  
COL. 1]

60

64

39. *Warre*] F<sub>2</sub>; War F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 40. *gan to looke*] gan to looke F<sub>2</sub>;  
 gan to look F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 42. *beganne*] F<sub>2</sub>; began F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 43. *Retyre*] F<sub>2</sub>; Retire F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 44. *Rowt*] F<sub>2</sub>; Rout F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *thicke*]  
 F<sub>2</sub>; thick F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *flye*] F<sub>2</sub>; fie  
 F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 48. *backe doore*] F<sub>2</sub>; back door  
 F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 50. *slaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; slain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

51. *Ore-borne*] F<sub>2</sub>; O're-born F<sub>3</sub>,  
 4.  
 53. *ere*] F<sub>2</sub>; e're F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *growne*]  
 F<sub>2</sub>; grown F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 54. *mortall*] F<sub>2</sub>; mortal F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 55. *strange chance*] F<sub>2</sub>; a strange  
 chance F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 57. *doe*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub>.  
 58. *heere*] F<sub>2</sub>; hear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 59. *These*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *worke*]  
 F<sub>2</sub>; work F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

60. *Mock'rie*] Mock'ry F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
*Heere*] here F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 62. *Britaines*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britains F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*Romanes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Romans F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 63. *angry Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; angry, Sir  
 F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 64. *Lacke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Lack F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 65. *Ile*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Friend*]  
 friend F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 66. *doo*] doe F<sub>2</sub>; do F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 393, I know hee'l quickly flye my friendſhip too.

COL. 1] You haue put me into Rime.

*Lord.* Farewell, you're angry. *Exit.*

*Poſt.* Still going? This is a Lord: Oh Noble miſery

To be i'th'Field, and aſke what newes of me:

72 To day, how many would haue giuen their Honours

To haue ſau'd their Carkaſſes? Tooke heele to doo't,

And yet dyed too. I, in mine owne woe charm'd

Could not finde death, where I did heare him groane,

76 Nor feele him where he ſtrooke. Being an vgly Monſter,

'Tis ſtrange he hides him in freſh Cups, ſoft Beds,

Sweet words; or hath moe miniſters then we

That draw his kniues i'th'War. Well I will finde him:

80 For being now a Fauourer to the Britaine,

No more a Britaine, I haue reſum'd againe

The part I came in. Fight I will no more,

But yeeld me to the verieſt Hinde, that ſhall

84 Once touch my ſhoulder. Great the ſlaughter is

Heere made by'th'Romane; great the Anfwer be

Britaines muſt take. For me, my Ranſome's death,

On eyther ſide I come to ſpend my breath;

88 Which neyther heere Ile keepe, nor beare agen,

But end it by ſome meanes for *Imogen.*

*Enter two Captaines, and Soldiers.*

1 Great Iupiter be prais'd, *Lucius* is taken,

'Tis thought the old man, and his ſonnes, were Angels.

67. *hee'l*] he'll F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

71. *i'th'Field*] i'th'field F<sub>2</sub>; i'th' field F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *aſke*] F<sub>2</sub>; ask F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *newes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; news F<sub>4</sub>.

72. *Honours*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; honors F<sub>2</sub>.

73. *Tooke heele*] F<sub>2</sub>; took heel F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *doo't*] F<sub>2</sub>; do't F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

74. *owne*] F<sub>2</sub>; own F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

75. *finde*] find F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *heare him groane*] F<sub>2</sub>; hear him groan F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

76. *Nor feele him where he ſtrooke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Nor feel him where he ſtrook F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

77. *'Tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Tis F<sub>2</sub>.

a—F<sub>1</sub>.

8

78. *more*] F<sub>2</sub>; more F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *theſe*]

F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.

79. *i'th'War*] F<sub>2</sub>; i'th'war F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Well I will*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Well, I will

F<sub>4</sub>. *finde*] F<sub>2</sub>; find F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

80. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

81. *Britaine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

83. *yeeld*] F<sub>2</sub>; yield F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Hinde*]

Hind F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

85. *Heere made by'th'Romane*]

F<sub>2</sub>; Here made by'th'Roman

F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Answer*] answer F<sub>2</sub>, 3,

4.

86. *Britaines*] F<sub>2</sub>; Britains F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Ranſome's death*] Ransomes

death F<sub>2</sub>; Ransom's death F<sub>3</sub>,

4.

87. *eyther*] F<sub>2</sub>; either F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

88. *neyther heere Ile keepe*] neither

heere Ile keepe F<sub>2</sub>; neither here

I'll keepe F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *nor beare agen*]

F<sub>2</sub>; nor bear agen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

89. *meanes*] F<sub>2</sub>; means F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*Enter two Captaines, and Sol-*

*diers*] Enter two Captaines, and

Souldiers F<sub>2</sub>; Enter two Cap-

taines, and Souldiers F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

91. *'Tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Tis F<sub>2</sub>. *sonnes*]

F<sub>2</sub>; Sonnes F<sub>3</sub>; Sons F<sub>4</sub>.

2 There was a fourth man, in a filly habit,  
That gaue th'Affront with them. [p. 393,  
col. 1]

1 So 'tis reported :  
But none of 'em can be found. Stand, who's there ?

*Post.* A Roman, 96  
Who had not now beene drooping heere, if Seconds  
Had answer'd him.

2 Lay hands on him : a Dogge,  
A legge of Rome shall not returne to tell 100  
What Crows haue peck't them here : he brags his seruice  
As if he were of note : bring him to'th'King.

*Enter Cymbeline, Belarius, Guiderius, Aruiragus, Pisanio, and  
Romane Captiues. The Captaines present Posthumus to  
Cymbeline, who deliuers him ouer to a Gaoler.*

---

*Scena Quarta.*

---

*Enter Posthumus, and Gaoler.*

*Gao.* You shall not now be stolne,  
You haue loc kes vpon you :  
So graze, as you finde Pasture.

2.*Gao.* I, or a stomacke. 4

*Post.* Most welcome bondage ; for thou art a way  
( I thinke ) to liberty: yet am I better  
Then one that's sicke o'th'Gowt, since he had rather  
Groane so in perpetuity, then be cur'd [COL. 2]  
By'th'fure Physitian, Death ; who is the key

94. 'tis] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>.

95. 'em] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; em F<sub>2</sub>.

97. beene drooping heere] F<sub>2</sub>; been drooping here F<sub>3</sub>, 4. Seconds]

seconds F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

99. Dogge] F<sub>2</sub>; Dog F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

100. legge] F<sub>2</sub>; leg F<sub>3</sub>; Leg F<sub>4</sub>.

returne] F<sub>2</sub>; return F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

101. Crows] F<sub>4</sub>; Crowes F<sub>2</sub>, 3;

here : he] here; he F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

102. to'th'King] .to th'King F<sub>2</sub>,

3, 4.

Romane Captiues] Romane Captives F<sub>2</sub>; Roman Captives F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

Captaines] F<sub>2</sub>; Captains F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

Scena Quarta] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Scœna Quarta F<sub>2</sub>.

1. stolne] F<sub>2</sub>; stoln F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

2. loc kes] F<sub>2</sub>; locks F<sub>3</sub>; Locks F<sub>4</sub>.

3. finde] F<sub>2</sub>; find F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

4. 2. Gao. I] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; 2 Gao. I F<sub>2</sub>.

stomacke] F<sub>2</sub>; stomach F<sub>3</sub>;

stomach F<sub>4</sub>.

5. bondage ; for] bondage : for F<sub>2</sub>; Bondage : for F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

6. thinke] F<sub>2</sub>; think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

7. Then] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. that's sicke] that's sicke F<sub>2</sub>; that's sick F<sub>3</sub>, 4. o'th'Gowt] F<sub>2</sub>;

o'th'Gout F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

8. Groane so] F<sub>2</sub>; Groan so F<sub>3</sub>, 4. then] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.

9. By'th'sure] F<sub>2</sub>; By th'sure F<sub>3</sub>,

4. Physitian] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Physician F<sub>4</sub>. key] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Key F<sub>4</sub>.

[p. 393,  
COL. 2] T'unbarre theſe Lockes. My Conſcience, thou art fetter'd  
More then my ſhanks, & wrifts: you good Gods giue me

12 The penitent Inſtrument to picke that Bolt,  
Then free for euer. Is't enough I am ſorry?  
So Children temporall Fathers do appeaſe;  
Gods are more full of mercy. Muſt I repent,

16 I cannot do it better then in Gyues,  
Deſir'd, more then conſtrain'd, to ſatiſfie  
If of my Freedome 'tis the maine part, take  
No ſtricter render of me, then my All.

20 I know you are more clement then vilde men,  
Who of their broken Debtors take a third,  
A fixt, a tenth, letting them thrive againe  
On their abatement; that's not my deſire.

24 For Imogens deere life, take mine, and though  
'Tis not ſo deere, yet 'tis a life; you coynd it,  
'Tweene man, and man, they waigh not euery ſtampe:  
Though light, take Peeces for the figures ſake,

28 (You rather) mine being yours; and ſo great Powres,  
If you will take this Audit, take this life,  
And cancell theſe cold Bonds. Oh Imogen,  
Ile ſpeake to thee in filence.

*Solemne Muſicke. Enter (as in an Apparition) Sicillius Leonatus, Father to Poſthumus, an old man, attyred like a war-*

10. *T'unbarre*] T'unbarre F<sub>2</sub>, 3; T'unbar F<sub>4</sub>. *Lockes*] F<sub>2</sub>; Locks F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Conſcience*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; conſcience F<sub>3</sub>.  
11. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>. *ſhanks, & wrifts*] ſhanks and wrifts F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *good Gods*] good gods F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
12. *penitent Inſtrument*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; penitent inſtrument F<sub>2</sub>. *picke*] F<sub>2</sub>; pick F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
13. *is't*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; is't F<sub>2</sub>.  
14. *temporall Fathers do*] temporall fathers doe F<sub>2</sub>; temporal fathers do F<sub>3</sub>; temporal Fathers do F<sub>4</sub>.  
16. *do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe F<sub>2</sub> *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.

18. *Freedome*] F<sub>2</sub>; freedome F<sub>3</sub>; freedom F<sub>4</sub>. *'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; tis F<sub>2</sub>. *the maine*] F<sub>2</sub>; the main F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
19. *then*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than F<sub>4</sub>.  
20. *then vilde*] then vild F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than vile F<sub>4</sub>.  
22. *sixt*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; sixth F<sub>4</sub>. *thrive againe*] thrive againe F<sub>2</sub>; thrive again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
23. *that's*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; thats F<sub>2</sub>.  
24. *Imogens*] F<sub>2</sub>; Imogen's F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *deere*] F<sub>2</sub>; dear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
25. *'Tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Tis F<sub>2</sub>. *ſo deere*] F<sub>2</sub>; ſo dear F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *yet 'tis*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; yet tis F<sub>2</sub>. *life; you*] life; you F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *coynd*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; coynd F<sub>4</sub>.

26. *'Tweene*] Tweene F<sub>2</sub>; Tween F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *waigh*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; weigh F<sub>4</sub>. *ſtampe*] F<sub>2</sub>; ſtampe F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
27. *Though light*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Thou light F<sub>2</sub>. *Peeces*] F<sub>2</sub>; Pieces F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *figures*] F<sub>2</sub>; figure's F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
28. *Powres*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Powers F<sub>4</sub>.  
30. *cancell*] F<sub>2</sub>; cancel F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *theſe cold Bonds*] thoſe cold Bonds F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
31. *Ile ſpeake*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll ſpeak F<sub>3</sub>; I'll ſpeak F<sub>4</sub>.  
*Solemne Muſicke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Solemn Muſick F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Enter (as in an Apparition)*] Enter as an Apparition F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *attyred*] F<sub>2</sub>; attired F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *a warrior*] F<sub>2</sub>,

*riour, leading in his hand an ancient Matron (his wife, & [p. 393, Mother to Posthumus) with Musicke before them. Then. COL. 2] after other Musicke, followes the two young Leonati (Brothers to Posthumus) with wounds as they died in the warrs. They circle Posthumus round as he lies sleeping.*

- Sicil.* No more thou Thunder-Master 32  
 shew thy spight, on Mortall Flies :  
 With Mars fall out with *Iuno* chide, that thy Adulteries  
 Rates, and Reuenges.  
 Hath my poore Boy done ought but well, 36  
 whose face I neuer saw :  
 I dy'de whil't in the Wombe he staide,  
 attending Natures Law.  
 Whose Father then ( as men report, 40  
 thou Orphanes Father art )  
 Thou should'ft haue bin, and sheelded him,  
 from this earth-vexing smart.  
*Moth.* *Lucina* lent not me her ayde. 44  
 but tooke me in my Throwes,  
 That from me was *Posthumus* ript,  
 came crying 'mong'ft his Foes.  
 A thing of pitty. 48  
*Sicil.* Great Nature like his Ancestrie,  
 moulded the stuffe so faire :

3; a Warriour F4. wife, &] F2; wife and F3; Wife and F4. & Mother] and Mother F2, 3, 4. Musicke] F2; Musick F3, 4. Then, after] Then after F2, 3; Than after F4. Musicke followes] F2; Musick, follows F3, 4. as they died] as they dyed F2, 3, 4. in the warrs. They] in the warres, They F2, 3; in the Warr, they F4. as he lies] F4; as he lyes F2, 3.  
 32. Thunder-Master] F2; Thunder-master F3, 4.  
 33. spight] F2; spite F3, 4. Mortall Flies] Mortall flies F2; Mor-

tal flies F3, 4.  
 34. out with Iuno] out, with Iuno F2, 3, 4.  
 36. poore Boy] F2; poor Boy F3, 4.  
 37. face] F2, 3; Face F4. neuer saw:] never saw: F2, 3; never saw? F4.  
 38. I dy'de] F2; I dy'd F3, 4. whil't] F3, 4; whilst F2. the Wombe] F2; the womb F3; the Womb F4. staide] F2; staid F3; stay'd F4.  
 41. Orphanes Father] F2; Orphanes Father F3, 4.  
 42. should'st haue bin] should'st

have bin F2; shouldst have bin F3; shouldst have been F4. sheelded] F2; shielded F3, 4.  
 43. earth-vexing] F2, 3; Earth-vexing F4.  
 44. her ayde] F2; her aid F3, 4.  
 45. but tooke] F2; but took F3, 4. my Throwes] F2; my throwes F3; my throes F4.  
 47. crying 'mong'st] crying mongst F2; crying 'mongst F3, 4.  
 48. of pitty] F2; of pity F3, 4.  
 49. Ancestrie] Ancestry F2, 3, 4.  
 50. stuffe so faire] F2; stuff so fair F3, 4.

[p. 393; COL. 2.] That he d serv'd the greake in World  
as greake Sicilius heire.

1. Bro. Where here he was heere by name  
in Britaine where was hee

That could stand by his parallel?

56 Or fruitfull to eat bee?

In eye of *Imogen*, that best could deeme  
his dignitie.

Ma. With Marriage wherefore was he sought

60 to be end'd, and throwne

From *Lernan* Seats, and cast from her  
his dearest one:

Sweete *Imogen*:

64 Sic. Why did you suffer *Iachimo*, slight thing of Italy,

[p. 394, COL. 1.] To taint his Nobler hart & braine, with needlesse jealousy,

And to become the geeke and scoorne o'th'others villany?

2. Bro. For this, from stiller Seats we came,

68 our Parents, and vs twaine,

That striking in our Countries caule,

fell brauely, and were slaine,

Our Fealty, & *Tenantius* right, with Honor to maintaine.

72 1. Bro. Like hardiment *Pojihumus* hath

to *Cymbeline* perform'd:

51. *That he d serv'd* that he deserv'd F2; that he deserv'd F3, 4. *o'th'World* F3, 4; oth'World F2.

52. *Sicilius heire* F2; *Sicilius heire* F3; *Sicilius Heir* F4.

53. 1. Bro. F3, 4; 1. Bro. F2.

54. *in Britaine* F2; in Britain F3, 4.

55. *his parallell* was he F2, 3, 4.

56. *fruitfull object bee* fruitfull object be F2, 3; fruitful object be F4.

57. *eye of* F2, 3; Eye of F4;

*that best could deeme* best end of line 57; could deeme his dignitie line 58, F2, 3, 4 (deem F3, 4).

58. *dignitie* dignity F2, 3, 4.

60. *and throwne* F2; and thrown F3, 4.

61. *Seate, and cast from her*.

*Seate and cast end of line*;

from hir commencing line 62 F2, 3, 4. *Seate* F3, 4.

62. *dearest one* F2; dearest one F3, 4.

63. *Sweete Imogen* Sweet Imogen F2, 3, 4.

64. *Iachimo, slight thing of Italy*

F2, 3, 4; line 64 ends at *Iachimo* F4. *slight thing of Italy*

forming next line.

65. *hart & braine* hart and braine F2;

heart & brain F3; hearte and brain F4;

braine, with, &c. F2, 3; line 65 ends with braine in F4 (with needlesse jealousy

forming next line); *zelousy* jealousy F2; jealousy F3, 4.

66. *geeke and scoorne* F2; geck and scorn F3, 4; scoorne o'th'others,

&c. F2, 3; scoorn o'th'others F2;

*line 66 ends at scoorn* F4. o'th'others villany forming the next

line. *dearest one* relative o'th'others villany F2; o'th'others villany F3, 4.

67. *stiller Seats* F2; stiller seats F3, 4.

68. *vs twaine* F2; us twain F3, 4.

70. *were slaine* F2; were slain F3, 4.

71. *Fealty, & Tenantius* F2;

Fealty, and *Tenantius* F2, 3; *line 71*

*right, with, &c.* F2, 3; *line 71*

*ends at right in* F4, with honour to maintain forming the next

line. *Honor to* honor to F2;

honour to F3, 4. *maintaine* F2; maintain F3, 4.

72. 1. Bro. *Like* F2; 1. Bro. like F3, 4.

- Then Iupiter,  $\bar{y}$  King of Gods, why hast  $\bar{y}$  thus adiourn'd [p. 394  
The Graces for his Merits due, being all to dolours turn'd? COL. I]
- Sicil.* Thy Christfall window ope; looke, 76  
looke out, no longer exercise
- Vpon a valiant Race, thy harsh, and potent iniuries:  
*Moth.* Since (Iupiter) our Son is good,  
take off his miseries. 80
- Sicil.* Peepe through thy Marble Mansion, helpe,  
or we poore Ghosts will cry
- To'th'shining Synod of the rest, against thy Deity.  
*Brothers.* Helpe (Iupiter) or we appeale, 84  
and from thy iustice flye.
- Iupiter descends in Thunder and Lightning sitting vpon an  
Eagle: hee throwes a Thunder-bolt. The Ghostes fall on  
their knees.*
- Iupiter.* No more you petty Spirits of Region low  
Offend our hearing: hush. How dare you Ghostes  
Accuse the Thunderer, whose Bolt (you know) 88  
Sky-planted, batters all rebelling Coasts.  
Poore shadowes of Elizium, hence, and rest  
Vpon your neuer-withering bankes of Flowres.  
Be not with mortall accidents opprest, 92  
No care of yours it is, you know 'tis ours.  
Whom beft I loue, I crosse; to make my giuff  
The more delay'd, delighted. Be content,

74.  $\bar{y}$  King of Gods] thou King of gods F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. Gods, why, &c.] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; line 74 ends at Gods in F<sub>4</sub> (why hast thou thus adiourn'd forming the next line). hast  $\bar{y}$  thus] hast thou thus F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
75. Graces for his Merits due] Graces for her Merits due F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. due, being, &c.] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; line 75 ends at due in F<sub>4</sub> (being all to dolours turn'd forming the next line).  
76-77. ope; looke, looke out] ope; looke out F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. looke out, no longer exercise] line 77 ends at

out (no longer exercise forming the next line) F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
78. harsh, and, &c.] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; line 78 ends at harsh in F<sub>4</sub> (and potent iniuries forming the next line).  
81. Peepe through] F<sub>2</sub>; Peep through F<sub>3</sub>, 4. Mansion, helpe] F<sub>2</sub>; Mansion help F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
82. we poore] F<sub>2</sub>; we poor F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
83. To'th'shining] F<sub>2</sub>; To'th'shining F<sub>3</sub>; To'th'shining F<sub>4</sub>. rest, against, &c.] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; line 83 ends at rest in F<sub>4</sub> (against thy Deity forming the next line).  
84. we appeale] F<sub>2</sub>; we appeal

F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
85. iustice flye] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; justice flye F<sub>4</sub>.  
hee throwes] he throwes F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. The Ghostes] the Ghosts F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
87. Ghostes] F<sub>2</sub>; Ghosts F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
91. bankes of Flowres] F<sub>2</sub>; banks of Flowres F<sub>3</sub>; banks of Flowers F<sub>4</sub>.  
92. with mortall] F<sub>2</sub>; with mortal F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
93. 'tis ours] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; tis ours F<sub>2</sub>.  
94. crosse; to] crosse; to F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. to make my giuff] F<sub>2</sub>; to make my gift F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

- [p. 394, COL. 1] Your low-laide Sonne, our Godhead will vplift :  
 His Comforts thriue, his Trials well are spent :  
 Our Iouiall Starre reign'd at his Birth, and in  
 Our Temple was he married : Rise, and fade,  
 100 He shall be Lord of Lady *Imogen*,  
 And happier much by his Affliction made.  
 This Tablet lay vpon his Brest, wherein  
 Our pleafure, his full Fortune, doth confine,  
 104 And so away : no farther with your dinne  
 Expreffe Impatience, leaft you stirre vp mine :  
 Mount Eagle, to my Palace Christalline. *Ascends*  
*Sicil.* He came in Thunder, his Celestiall breath  
 108 Was sulphurous to smell : the holy Eagle  
 Stoop'd, as to foote vs : his Ascension is  
 More sweet then our blest Fields : his Royall Bird  
 Prunes the immortall wing, and cloyes his Beake,  
 112 As when his God is pleas'd.  
*All.* Thankes Iupiter.  
*Sic.* The Marble Pauement clozes, he is enter'd  
 His radiant Roofe : Away, and to be blest  
 116 Let vs with care performe his great behest. *Vanish*  
*Postl.* Sleepe, thou haft bin a Grandfire, and begot  
 A Father to me : and thou hæst created  
 A Mother, and two Brothers. But (oh scorne)  
 120 Gone, they went hence so soone as they were borne :  
 And so I am awake. Poore Wretches, that depend

96. *Your low-laide Sonne*] Your low-laid Sonne F<sub>2</sub>; Your low-laid Son F<sub>3</sub>. *our Godhead*] F<sub>4</sub>; our godhead F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
 97. *His Comforts*] his Comforts F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *his Trials*] his Trials F<sub>2</sub>; his Tryals F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 98. *Iouiall Starre*] F<sub>2</sub>; Iouiall Starre, Iouial Star F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 102. *This Tablet*] F<sub>2</sub>; this tablet F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *his Brest*] his brest F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 104. *your dinne*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; your dinn F<sub>4</sub>.  
 105. *Expreffe Impatience*] F<sub>2</sub>; Express Impatience F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *you*

*stirre*] F<sub>2</sub>; you stir F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 106. *Palace Christalline*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Palace Crystalline F<sub>4</sub>.  
 107. *in Thunder*] F<sub>2</sub>; in thunder F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Celestiall breath*] F<sub>2</sub>; celestiall breath F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 109. *as to foote vs*] F<sub>2</sub>; as to foot us F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 110. *then our blest Fields*] then our blest fields F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than our blest fields F<sub>4</sub>. *his Royall Bird*] F<sub>2</sub>; his Royal Bird F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 111. *the immortall wing*] F<sub>2</sub>; the immortal wing F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *cloyes his Beake*] F<sub>2</sub>; cloyes his Beak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

112. *his God*] his god F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 114. *clozes, he*] F<sub>3</sub>; clozes. he F<sub>2</sub>; closes, he F<sub>4</sub>.  
 116. *performe his*] F<sub>2</sub>; perform his F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 117. *Sleepe, thou*] F<sub>2</sub>; Sleep thou F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *haft bin*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; hast been F<sub>4</sub>.  
 119. *two Brothers*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; two brothers F<sub>2</sub>. *scorne*] F<sub>2</sub>; scoru F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 120-1. *so soone*] F<sub>2</sub>; so soon F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *borne: And*] borne; And F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 121. *Poore Wretches*] F<sub>2</sub>; Poor Wretches F<sub>3</sub>, 4.



On Greatnesse, Fauour ; Dreame as I haue done,  
 Wake, and finde nothing. But (alas) I swerue :  
 Many Dreame not to finde, neither deserue,  
 And yet are steep'd in Fauours ; so am I  
 That haue this Golden chance, and know not why :  
 What Fayeries haunt this ground ? A Book? Oh rare one,  
 Be not, as is our fangled world, a Garment  
 Nobler then that it couers. Let thy effects  
 So follow, to be most vnlike our Courtiers,  
 As good, as promise.

[P. 394,  
COL. 1]

124

[COL. 2]

*Reades.*

**W**hen as a Lyons whelp, shall to himselfe vnknown, without seeking finde, and bee embrac'd by a peece of tender Ayre : And when from a stately Cedar shall be lopt branches, which being dead many yeares, shall after reuiue, bee ioyned to the old Stocke, and freshly grow, then shall Posthumus end his miseries, Britaine be fortunate, and flourish in Peace and Plentie.

'Tis still a Dreame : or else such stuffe as Madmen  
 Tongue, and braine not : either both, or nothing,  
 Or senselesse speaking, or a speaking such  
 As sense cannot vntye. Be what it is,  
 The Action of my life is like it, which Ile keepe  
 If but for simpathy.

140

*Enter Gaoler.*

Gao. Come Sir, are you ready for death ?

144

122. *On Greatnesse*] F2; on Greatness F2, 3, 4. *Dreame*] F2; Dream F3, 4.  
 123. *finde nothing*] find nothing F2, 3, 4.  
 124. *Dreame not to finde*] Dreame not to find F2; Dream not to find F3, 4.  
 127. *What Fayeries*] F2; What Faries F3, 4. *A Book*] a booke F2; a book F3, 4.  
 129. *then that*] F2, 3; than that F4. *Reades*] F2; Reads F3, 4.  
 132. *a Lyons whelp*] F2; a

Lyon's whelp F3. *himselfe*] F2; himself F3, 4; *vnknown, without*] unknown without F2, 3, 4.  
 133. *finde*] find F2, 3, 4. *and bee*] and be F2, 3, 4.  
 133-34. *tender Ayre*] F2; tender Air F3, 4.  
 135. *many yeares*] F3; many yeeres F2; many years F4. *bee ioyned*] be joynted F2, 3, 4.  
 136. *old Stocke*] F2; old Stock F3, 4.  
 137. *Britaine be*] F2; Britain be F3, 4. *Peace and Plentie*]

Peace and Plenty F2, 3, 4.  
 138. *'Tis still*] F3, 4; 'Tis still F2. *a Dreame*] F2; a Dream F3, 4. *stuffe as Madmen*] F2; stuff as Mad-men F3, 4.  
 139. *braine not*] F2; brain not F3, 4.  
 140. *Or senselesse*] F2; Or senseless F3, 4.  
 141. *cannot vntye*] F2; cannot untie F3, 4.  
 142. *Ile keepe*] F2; I'll keepe F3, 4.  
 143. *for simpathy*] F2; for sympathy F3, 4.

[p. 394, *Post.* Ouer-roafted rather : ready long ago.

COL. 2] *Gao.* Hanging is the word, Sir, if you bee readie for that, you are well Cook'd.

148 *Post.* So if I proue a good repaft to the Spectators, the difh payes the fhot.

*Gao.* A heauy reckoning for you Sir: But the comfort is you fhall be called to no more payments, fear no more  
152 *Tauerne Bills*, which are often the fadneffe of parting, as the procuring of mirth : you come in faint for want of meate, depart reeling with too much drinke : forrie that you haue payed too much, and forry that you are payed  
156 too much : Purfe and Braine, both empty : the Brain the heauier, for being too light ; the Purfe too light, being drawne of heauineffe. Oh, of this contradiction you fhall now be quit : Oh the charity of a penny Cord, it fumm'es  
160 vp thoufands in a trice : you haue no true Debitor, and Creditor but it : of what's paf, is, and to come, the difcharge : your necke(Sis)is Pen, Booke, and Counters ; fo the Acquittance followes.

164 *Post.* I am merrier to dye, then thou art to liue.

*Gao.* Indeed Sir, he that fleepes, feeles not the Tooth-Ache : but a man that were to fleepe your fleepe, and a Hangman to helpe him to bed, I think he would change  
168 places with his Officer : for, look you Sir, you know not which way you fhall go.

145. *ready long ago*] ready long agoe F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
146. *if you bee readie*] F<sub>2</sub>; if you be ready F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
149. *payes the fhot*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; pays the fhot F<sub>4</sub>.  
150-1. *comfort is you fhall*] F<sub>2</sub>; Comfort is, you fhall F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
151. *fear no more*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; feare no more F<sub>2</sub>.  
152. *Tauerne Bills*] Taverne Bills F<sub>2</sub>; Tavern Bills F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *the sadneffe of*] F<sub>2</sub>; the sadness of F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
153-4. *want of meate*] F<sub>2</sub>; want of meat F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
154. *much drinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; much drink F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *sorry that*] sorry that F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

156. *Purse and Braine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Purse and Brain F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *the Brain the*] the braine the F<sub>2</sub>; the brain the F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
157. *too light; the*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; too light, the F<sub>2</sub>.  
158. *drawne of heauineffe*] drawne of heavineffe F<sub>2</sub>; drawn of heaviness F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
159-60. *it summ'es vp*] it summs up F<sub>2</sub>, 3; it summs up F<sub>4</sub>.  
160. *true Debitor*] F<sub>2</sub>; true Debtor F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
161. *what's paf*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; whats past F<sub>2</sub>.  
162. *necke(Sis)is*] necke Sir is F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Booke, and*] F<sub>2</sub>; Book, and F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
163. *Acquittance followes*] Acquit-

ance followes F<sub>2</sub>; Acquittance follows F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
164. *merrier to dye*] F<sub>2</sub>; merrier to die F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *then thou*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; than thou F<sub>4</sub>.  
165. *Indeed Sir, he*] F<sub>2</sub>; Indeed, Sir, he F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *he that fleepes, feeles not*] F<sub>2</sub>; he that fleepes, feels not F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
166. *fleepe your fleepe*] F<sub>2</sub>; fleep your fleep F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
167. *to helpe him*] F<sub>2</sub>; to help him F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *I think*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; I thinke F<sub>2</sub>.  
168. *for, look you Sir, you*] for looke you Sir, you F<sub>2</sub>; for look you, Sir, you F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
169. *you fhall go*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; you fhall goe F<sub>2</sub>.

*Post.* Yes indeed do I, fellow.

[p. 394,

*Gao.* Your death has eyes in's head then : I haue not  
feene him so pictur'd : you must either bee directed by  
some that take vpon them to know, or to take vpon your  
selfe that which I am sure you do not know : for iump the  
after-enquiry on your owne perill : and how you shall  
speed in your iournies end, I thinke you'l neuer returne  
to tell one.

*Post.* I tell thee, Fellow, there are none want eyes, to  
direct them the way I am going, but such as winke, and  
will not vse them.

180

*Gao.* What an infinite mocke is this, that a man shold  
haue the best vse of eyes, to see the way of blindnesse : I  
am sure hanging's the way of winking.

*Enter a Messenger.*

*Mef.* Knocke off his Manacles, bring your Prifoner to  
the King.

*Post.* Thou bring'st good newes, I am call'd to bee  
mad e free.

*Gao.* Ile be hang'd then.

188

*Post.* Thou shalt be then freer then a Gaoler; no bolts  
for the dead.

[p. 395,  
COL. 1]

*Gao.* Vnlesse a man would marry a Gallowes, & be-  
get yong Gibbets, I neuer saw one so prone : yet on my  
Conscience, there are verier Knaues desire to liue, for all  
he be a Roman ; and there be some of them too that dye

170. *do I, fellow*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe I,  
fellow F<sub>2</sub>.

171. *eyes in's head*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; eyes  
ins head F<sub>2</sub>.

171-2. *not seene him*] F<sub>2</sub>; not seen  
him F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

172. *either bee directed*] either be  
directed F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

173-4. *upon your selfe that*] upon  
your selfe that F<sub>2</sub>; upon your  
self that F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

174. *do not*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe not F<sub>2</sub>.  
*know : for iump the*] know or  
lump the F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

175. *on your owne perill*] F<sub>2</sub>; on  
your own peril F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

176. *you'l neuer returne*] you'll  
never returne F<sub>2</sub>; you'll never  
return F<sub>3</sub>; you'll return never  
F<sub>4</sub>.

179. *such as winke*] F<sub>2</sub>; such as  
wink F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

181. *an infinite mocke*] F<sub>2</sub>; an  
infinite mock F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *a man  
shold*] a man should F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

182. *way of blindnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>; way  
of blindness F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

183. *am sure hanging's the way*] F<sub>2</sub>; am sure such hanging's the  
way F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

186. *Thou bring'st*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; thou

bringst F<sub>2</sub>. *good newes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
good news F<sub>4</sub>. *I am call'd to  
bee*] I am call'd to be F<sub>2</sub>; I am  
call'd to be F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

188. *Ile be*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll be F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

189. *then freer then a*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
then freer than a F<sub>4</sub>.

191-2. *Gallowes, & beget*] Gal-  
lowes and beget F<sub>2</sub>; Gallows  
and beget F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

192-3. *on my Conscience*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
on my conscience F<sub>4</sub>.

194. *Roman ; and there*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ro-  
man : and there F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *that dye*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; that die F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 395, against their willes; so should I, if I were one. I would  
COL. I] we were all of one minde, and one minde good : O there  
were defolation of Gaolers and Galowfes : I speake a-  
198 gainst my present profit, but my with hath a preferment  
in't. *Ereunt.*

---

*Scena Quinta.*

---

*Enter Cymbeline, Bellarius, Guiderius, Arui-  
ragus, Pifanio, and Lords.*

- Cym.* Stand by my side you, whom the Gods haue made  
Preferuers of my Throne : woe is my heart,  
That the poore Souldier that so richly fought,  
4 Whose ragges, sham'd gilded Armes, whose naked brest  
Stept before Targes of prooffe, cannot be found :  
He shall be happy that can finde him, if  
Onr Grace can make him so.
- 8 *Bel.* I neuer saw  
Such Noble fury in so poore a Thing ;  
Such precious deeds, in one that promist nought  
But beggery, and poore lookes.
- 12 *Cym.* No tydings of him ?  
*Pifa.* He hath bin searh'd among the dead, & liuing ;  
But no trace of him.
- Cym.* To my greefe, I am  
16 The heyre of his Reward, which I will adde

195. *against their willes; so*  
against their willes: so F<sub>2</sub>;  
against their wills: so F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
196. *of one minde, and one minde*  
F<sub>2</sub>; of one mind and one mind  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
197. *of Gaolers and Galowfes* F<sub>2</sub>,  
3; of Gaolers and Gallowses F<sub>4</sub>.  
*I speake* F<sub>2</sub>; I speak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
198-9. *a preferment in't* F<sub>3</sub>, 4; a  
preferment int F<sub>2</sub>.  
*Scena Quinta* F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Scena*  
*Quinta* F<sub>2</sub>.  
1. *the Gods* F<sub>2</sub>; the gods F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

2. *woe is my* F<sub>2</sub>; wo is my F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
4. *Whose ragges* F<sub>2</sub>; whose rags  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *gilded Armes* F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
gilded Arms F<sub>4</sub>. *whose naked*  
*breast* F<sub>2</sub>, 3; whose naked breast  
F<sub>4</sub>.  
5. *Targes of prooffe* F<sub>2</sub>; Targes  
of prooff F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
6. *that can finde him* F<sub>2</sub>; that  
can find him F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
9. *in so poore* F<sub>2</sub>; in so poor  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
10. *that promist nought* F<sub>2</sub>; that  
promis'd nought F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

11. *poore lookes* F<sub>2</sub>; poor looks  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
12. *No tydings of him* F<sub>2</sub>; no  
tidings of him F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
13. *He hath bin searh'd* F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
he hath been search'd F<sub>4</sub>. *dead,*  
*& liuing* dead and living F<sub>2</sub>,  
3, 4.  
15. *my greefe* my grieffe F<sub>2</sub>; my  
grief F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
16. *The heyre* F<sub>2</sub>; The heir F<sub>3</sub>,  
4. *of his Reward* F<sub>2</sub>; of his  
reward F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *will adde* F<sub>2</sub>,  
3; will add F<sub>4</sub>.

To you (the Liuer, Heart, and Braine of Britaine)	[P. 395,
By whom (I grant) she liues. 'Tis now the time	COL. I]
To aske of whence you are. Report it.	
<i>Bel.</i> Sir,	20
In Cambria are we borne, and Gentlemen :	
Further to boast, were neyther true, nor modest,	
Vnlesse I adde, we are honest.	
<i>Cym.</i> Bow your knees :	24
Arise my Knights o'th'Battell, I create you	
Companions to our person, and will fit you	
With Dignities becomming your estates.	
<i>Enter Cornelius and Ladies.</i>	
There's businesse in these faces : why so sadly	28
Greet you our Victory ? you looke like Romaines,	
And not o'th'Court of Britaine.	
<i>Corn.</i> Haile great King,	
To fowre your happinesse, I must report	32
The Queene is dead.	
<i>Cym.</i> Who worse then a Phyitian	
Would this report become ? But I confider,	
By Med'cine life may be prolong'd, yet death	36
Will feize the Doctor too. How ended she ?	
<i>Cor.</i> With horror, madly dying, like he r life,	
Which ( being cruell to the world ) concluded	
Most cruell to her selfe. What she confest,	40

17. *Heart, and Braine of Britaine*] heart, and Braine of Britaine F2; Heart, and Brain of Britain F3, 4.  
 18. *'Tis now*] F2; Tis now F3, 4.  
 19. *To aske*] F2; To ask F3, 4.  
 20. *Bel. Sir*] F2, 3; Bellarius. Sir F4.  
 21. *are we borne*] F2; are we born F3, 4.  
 23. *Vnlesse I adde*] F2, 3; Unless I add F4.  
 24-5. *Arees: Arise*] F2, 3; knees, Arise F4.  
 25. *Knights o'th'Battell*] Knights o'th Battell F2; Knights o'th'

Battle F3, 4.  
 27. *becomming your*] F2; becoming your F3, 4.  
 28. *There's businesse*] F2, 3; There's business F4.  
 29. *like Romaines*] like Romanes F2; like the Romans F3, 4.  
 30. *o'th'Court*] F4; 'oth Court F2, 3. *of Britaine*] F2; of Britain F3, 4.  
 31. *Haile great King*] F2; Hail great King F3, 4.  
 32. *To soure your happinesse*] F2, 3; To soure your happiness F4.  
 33. *The Queene is*] F2; The Queen is F3, 4.

34. *Who worse then*] Whom worse then F2, 3; Whom worse than F4. *a Physitian*] F2, 3; a Physician F4.  
 35. *become ! But*] become : but F2; become ; but F3, 4.  
 36. *life may be*] F2, 3; Life may be F4. *yet death*] F2, 3; yet Death F4.  
 38. *With horror*] F2, 3; With horrou F4. *like her life*] F2, 3; like her self F4.  
 39. *to the world*] F2, 3; to the World F4.  
 40. *cruell to her selfe*] F2; cruell to her self F3; cruel to her self F4.

[p. 395, I will report, so please you. These her Women  
COL. 1] Can trip me, if I erre, who with wet cheekes

Were present when she finish'd.

44 *Cym.* Prythee fay.

*Cor.* Firſt, ſhe confeſt ſhe neuer lou'd you : onely

Affected Greatneſſe got by you : not you :

Married your Royalty, was wife to your place :

[COL. 2] Abhorr'd your perſon.

*Cym.* She alone knew this :

And but ſhe ſpoke it dying, I would not

Beleeue her lips in opening it. Proceed.

52 *Corn.* Your daughter, whom ſhe bore in hand to loue

With ſuch integrity, ſhe did confeſſe

W as as a Scorpion to her fight, whoſe life

(But that her flight preuented it) ſhe had

56 Tane off by poyſon.

*Cym.* O moſt delicate Fiend !

Who is't can reade a Woman ? Is there more ?

*Corn.* More Sir, and worſe. She did confeſſe ſhe had

60 For you a mortall Minerall, which being tooke,

Should by the minute feede on life, and ling'ring,

By inches waſte you. In which time, ſhe purpoſ'd

By watching, weeping, tendance, kiſſing, to

64 Orecome you with her ſhew; and in time

(When ſhe had fitted you with her craft, to worke

Her Sonne into th'adoption of the Crowne :

42. *if I erre*] F2, 3; if I err F4.  
*with wet cheekes*] F2; with wet  
cheeks F3; with wet Cheeks  
F4.

43. *Were present*] F2, 3; Were-  
present F4.

44. *Prythee say*] Prethee say F2;  
Prithee F3, 4.

45. *you : onely*] F2; you : only  
F3, 4.

46. *Affected Greatneſſe*] F2, 3;  
Affected Greatneſſe F4.

47. *was wife to*] F2, 3; was Wife  
to F4.

51. *Beleeue*] Beleeue F2; Believe

F3, 4. *her lips in*] F2, 3; her  
Lips in F4.

52. *Corn. Your daughter*] F3;  
Conn. Your daughter F2; Corn  
your Daughter F4.

53. *she did confeſſe*] F2, 3; ſhe  
did confeſſe F4.

56. *by poyſon*] F2; by polſon F3,  
4.

57. *delicate Fiend*] F4. delicate  
fiend F2, 3.

58. *Who is't*] F3, 4; Who iſt F2.  
*can reade*] F2; can read F3, 4.

59. *More Sir, and*] F2; More,  
ſir, and F3; More Sir, and F4.

*confeſſe ſhe had*] F2, 3; con-  
feſſe ſhe had F4.

60. *a mortall Minerall*] F2; a  
mortall Mineral F3, 4. *being  
tooke*] F2; being took F3, 4.

61. *feede on life*] F2; feed on life  
F3, 4. *and ling'ring*] and ling-  
ring F2, 3, 4.

64. *Orecome you*] F2; O'recome  
you F3, 4. *shew; and in time*  
shew; yes and in time F2, 3, 4.

65. *to worke*] F2; to work F3, 4.

66. *Her Sonne*] F2; her Son F3,  
4. *of the Crowne*] F2; of the  
Crown F3, 4.

But fayling of her end by his strange abſence,  
Grew thameleſſe deſperate, open'd (in deſpight  
Of Heauen ,and Men) her purpoſes : repented  
The euils ſhe hatch'd, were not effected : ſo  
Diſpayring, dyed.

*Cym.* Heard you all this, her Women ?

[p. 395,  
COL. 2]

72

*La.* We did, ſo pleaſe your Highneſſe.

*Cym.* Mine eyes

Were not in fault, for ſhe was beautifull :

Mine eares that heare her flattery, nor my heart,

76

That thought her like her ſeeming. It had bene vicious

To haue miſtruſted her : yet (Oh my Daughter)

That it was folly in me, thou mayſt ſay,

And proue it in thy feeling. Heauen mend all.

80

*Enter Lucius, Iachimo, and other Roman priſoners,*

*Leonatus behind, and Imogen.*

Thou comm'ſt not *Caius* now for Tribute, that

The Britaines haue rac'd out, though with the loſſe

Of many a bold one : whoſe Kinſmen haue made fuite

That their good ſoules may be appeas'd, with ſlaughter

84

Of you their Captiues, which our ſelſe haue granted,

So thinke of your eſtate.

*Luc.* Conſider Sir, the chance of Warre, the day

Was yours by accident : had it gone with vs,

88

We ſhould not when the blood was cool, haue threatend

67. *But fayling of*] F2; But fail-  
ing of F3, 4.

68. *shameleſſe deſperate*] F2, 3;  
shameleſſe deſperate F4.

69. *Of Heauen*] of heauen F2, 3;  
of Heauen F4. *and Men*] F2;  
and men F3, 4.

71. *Diſpayring, dyed*] F2; Diſ-  
payring, died F3; Deſpairing,  
died F4.

73. *La. We did*] *Lad. We did*  
F2, 3, 4 *your Highneſſe*] your  
highneſſe F2, 3; your Highneſſe  
F4.

74. *Mine eyes*] F2, 3; Mine Eyes  
F4.

75. *beautifull*] F2, 3; beautiful F4.

76. *Mine eares that heare her*] F2; Mine eares that heard her  
F3; Mine Ears that heard her  
F4.

76-77. *nor my heart, That*] F3, 4;  
nor my heart. That F2.

77. *It had bene vicious*] F2; It  
had been vicious F3, 4.

79. *thou mayſt ſay*] F2; thou  
mayſt ſay F3, 4.

*Roman priſoners*] F2, 3; Roman  
Priſoners F4.

81. *Thou comm'ſt not*] F2; Thou  
com'ſt not F3, 4.

82. *The Britaines haue*] The Bri-

taines haue F2; The Britains  
haue F3, 4. *with the loſſe*] F2,  
3; with the loſſe F4.

83. *made ſuits*] F2; made ſuit  
F3, 4.

84. *good ſoules*] F2; good ſo  
F3; good Souls F4.

85. *which our ſelſe*] F2; which  
our ſelf F3, 4.

86. *So thinke of*] F2; So think of  
F3, 4. *your eſtate*] F2, 3; your  
Eſtate F4.

87. *Warre, the day*] F2; War  
the day F3, 4.

89. *blood was cool*] F2; bloud was  
cool F3, 4.

[p. 395, Our Prisoners with the Sword. But since the Gods

col. 2] Will haue it thus, that nothing but our liues

92 May be call'd ranfome, let it come : Sufficeth,

A Roman, with a Romans heart can suffer :

*Augustus* liues to thinke on't : and so much

For my peculiar care. This one thing onely

96 I will entreate, my Boy (a Britaine borne)

Let him be ranfom'd : Neuer Mafter had

A Page so kinde, so duteous, diligent,

So tender ouer his occasions, true,

100 So feate, so Nurse-like : let his vertue ioyne

With my request, which Ile make bold , your Highnesse

Cannot deny : he hath done no Britaine harme,

Though he haue seru'd a Roman. Saue him (Sir)

104 And spare no blood beside.

*Cym.* I haue surely seene him :

His fauour is familiar to me : Boy,

Thou hast look'd thy selfe into my grace,

108 And art mine owne. I know not why, wherefore,

To say, liue boy : ne're thanke thy Mafter, liue ;

And aske of *Cymbeline* what Boone thou wilt,

Fitting my bounty, and thy fstate, Ile giue it :

[p. 396, Yea, though thou do demand a Prisoner

col. 1] The Noblest tane.

*Imo.* I humbly thanke your Highnesse.

*Luc.* I do not bid thee begge my life, good Lad,

116 And yet I know thou wilt.

90. *the Gods*] the gods F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
94. *to thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; to think F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
95. *one thing onely*] F<sub>2</sub>; one thing  
only F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
96. *I will entreate*] F<sub>2</sub>; I will  
entreat F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *a Britaine borne*]  
F<sub>2</sub>; a Britaine born F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
98. *A Page*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; a Page F<sub>4</sub>.  
*so kinde*] F<sub>2</sub>; so kind F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
100. *So feate*] F<sub>2</sub>; So feat F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
*his vertue ioyne*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; his ver-  
tue join F<sub>4</sub>.  
101. *Ile make*] F<sub>2</sub>; Ile make F<sub>3</sub>;

I'll make F<sub>4</sub>. *your Highnesse*]  
your highnesse F<sub>2</sub>, 3; your  
Highness F<sub>4</sub>.  
102. *no Britaine harme*] F<sub>2</sub>; no  
Britain harme F<sub>3</sub>; no Britain  
harm F<sub>4</sub>.  
104. *no blood beside*] F<sub>2</sub>; no blood  
beside F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
105. *seene him*] F<sub>2</sub>; seen him  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
107. *thy selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; thy self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
108. *mine owne*] F<sub>2</sub>; mine own  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

110. *And aske of*] F<sub>2</sub>; and ask of  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *what Boone*] F<sub>2</sub>; what  
Boon F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
111. *Ile giue it*] Ile give it F<sub>2</sub>;  
I'll give it F<sub>3</sub>; I'll give it F<sub>4</sub>.  
112. *thou do*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; thou doe F<sub>2</sub>.  
114. *humbly thanke*] F<sub>2</sub>; humbly  
thank F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *your Highnesse*]  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3; your Highness F<sub>4</sub>.  
115. *I do not*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; I doe not  
F<sub>2</sub>. *bid thee begge*] F<sub>2</sub>; bid thee  
beg F<sub>3</sub>, 4.



- Imo.* No, no, alacke,  
There's other worke in hand : I see a thing  
Bitter to me, as death : your life, good Master,  
Must shuffle for it selfe. 120
- Luc.* The Boy disdaines me,  
He leaues me, scornes me : briefly dye their ioyes,  
That place them on the truth of Gyrls, and Boyes...  
Why stands he so perplex ? 124
- Cym.* What would'ft thou Boy ?  
I loue thee more, and more : thinke more and more  
What's best to aske. Know'ft him thou look'ft on? speak  
Wilt haue him liue? Is he thy Kin? thy Friend? 128
- Imo.* He is a Romane, no more kin to me,  
Then I to your Highnesse, who being born your vassaile  
Am something neerer.
- Cym.* Wherefore ey'ft him so ? 132
- Imo.* Ile tell you (Sir) in priuate, if you please  
To giue me hearing.
- Cym.* I, with all my heart,  
And lend my best attention. What's thy name ? 136
- Imo.* Fidele Sir.
- Cym.* Thou'rt my good youth : my Page  
Ile be thy Master : walke with me : speake freely.
- Bel.* Is not this Boy reuiu'd from death ? 140
- Arui.* One Sand another

117. *no, alacke*] F<sub>2</sub>; no alack F<sub>3</sub>, 4  
118. *There's other worke*] There's other worke F<sub>2</sub>; There's other work F<sub>3</sub>, 4  
119. *as death*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; as Death F<sub>4</sub>. *your life*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; your Life F<sub>4</sub>.  
120. *for it selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; for it self F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
121. *Boy disdaines me*] F<sub>2</sub>; Boy disdains me F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
122. *scornes me*] F<sub>2</sub>; scorns me F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *briefely*] F<sub>2</sub>; briefly F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
123. *truth of Gyrls*] F<sub>2</sub>; truth of Girls F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
124. *perplex'd*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; perplex F<sub>2</sub>.

125. *What would'st*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; What wouldst F<sub>2</sub>.  
126. *thinke more and more*] F<sub>2</sub>; think more and more F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
127. *What's best to aske*] Whats best to ask F<sub>2</sub>; What's best to ask F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Know'st him*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Knowst him F<sub>2</sub>. *on? speak*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; on? speake F<sub>2</sub>.  
128. *thy Friend*] F<sub>4</sub>; thy friend F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
129. *a Romane*] F<sub>2</sub>; a Roman F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *no more kin*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; no more Kin F<sub>4</sub>.  
130. *your Highnesse*] F<sub>3</sub>; your highnesse F<sub>2</sub>; your Highness F<sub>4</sub>. *your vassaile*] F<sub>2</sub>; your vassail F<sub>3</sub>; your Vassal F<sub>4</sub>.

131. *something neerer*] F<sub>2</sub>; something nearer F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
132. *Ile tell you*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll tell you F<sub>3</sub>; I'll tell you F<sub>4</sub>.  
136. *What's thy name*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Whats thy name F<sub>2</sub>.  
137. *Fidele Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; Fidele, sir F<sub>3</sub>; Fidele, Sir F<sub>4</sub>.  
138. *youth : my*] youth, my F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
139. *Ile be*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll be F<sub>3</sub>; I'll be F<sub>4</sub>. *walke with*] F<sub>2</sub>; walk with F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *speake*] F<sub>2</sub>; speak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
140. *from death*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; from Death F<sub>4</sub>.  
141. *One Sand*] One sand F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

[p. 396, Not more resembles that sweet Rosie Lad :

COL. 1] Who dyed, and was *Fidele* : what thinke you ?

144 *Gui.* The fame dead thing alieue.

*Bel.* Peace, peace, see further : he eyes vs not, forbear

Creatures may be alike : were't he, I am sure

He would haue spoke to vs.

148 *Gui.* But we see him dead.

*Bel.* Be silent : let's see further.

*Pisa.* It is my Miftris :

Since she is liuing, let the time run on,

152 To good, or bad.

*Cym.* Come, stand thou by our side,

Make thy demand aloud. Sir, step you forth,

Giue answer to this Boy, and do it freely,

156 Or by our Greatnesse, and the grace of it

(Which is our Honor) bitter torture shall

Winnow the truth from falshood. One speake to him.

*Imo.* My boone is, that this Gentleman may render

160 Of whom he had this Ring.

*Post.* What's that to him ?

*Cym.* That Diamond vpon your Finger, say

How came it yours ?

164 *Iach.* Thou'lt torture me to leaue vnspoken, that

Which to be spoke, wou'd torture thee.

*Cym.* How? me ?

*Iach.* I am glad to be constrain'd to vtter that

168 Which torments me to conceale. By Villany

I got this Ring : 'twas *Leonatus* Iewell,

143. *what thinke you*] F<sub>2</sub>; what think you F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
145. *further: he*] further; he F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *he eyes vs not*] he eyes us not F<sub>2</sub>, 3; he Eyes us not F<sub>4</sub>.  
146. *forbear*] F<sub>2</sub>; forbear F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
146. *were't he*] F<sub>2</sub>; wer't he F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
149. *let's see*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; lets see F<sub>2</sub>.  
154. *demand aloud*] F<sub>2</sub>; demand aloud F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
a—F<sub>1</sub>.

155. *this Boy*] F<sub>4</sub>; this boy F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
156. *by our Greatnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>; by your Greatnesse F<sub>3</sub>; by your Greatness F<sub>4</sub>.  
157. *our Honor*] our honor F<sub>2</sub>; our honour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
158. *One speake to him*] F<sub>2</sub>; On, speak to him F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
159. *My boone is*] F<sub>2</sub>; My boon is F<sub>3</sub>; My Boon is F<sub>4</sub>. *this*

*Gentleman may render*] this Gentleman may tender F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
161. *What's that*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Whats that F<sub>2</sub>.  
162. *your Finger*] F<sub>4</sub>; your finger F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
168. *to conceale*] F<sub>2</sub>; to conceal F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
169. *'twas Leonatus*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; 'twas Leonatus F<sub>2</sub>.

Whom thou did'st banish : and which more may greeue [p. 396,  
As it doth me : a Nobler Sir, ne're liu'd (thee, COL. 1]  
'Twixt sky and ground. Wilt thou heare more my Lord? 172

*Cym.* All that belongs to this.

*Iach.* That Paragon, thy daughter,

For whom my heart drops blood, and my false spirits  
Quaile to remember. Giue me leaue, I faint. 176

*Cym.* My Daughter? what of hir? Renew thy strength  
I had rather thou should'st liue, while Nature will, [COL. 2]  
Then dye ere I heare more : friue man, and speake.

*Iach.* Vpon a time, vnhappy was the clocke 180

That strooke the houre : it was in Rome, accurst  
The Mansion where : 'twas at a Feast, oh would  
Our Viands had bin poyson'd (or at least  
Those which I heau'd to head:) the good *Posthumus*, 184

(What should I say? he was too good to be  
Where ill men were, and was the best of all  
Among'st the rar'st of good ones) fitting sadly,  
Hearing vs praise our Loues of Italy 188

For Beauty, that made barren the swell'd boast  
Of him that best could speake : for Feature, laming  
The Shrine of *Venus*, or fraight-pight *Minerua*,  
Postures, beyond breefe Nature. For Condition, 192

A shop of all the qualities, that man  
Loues woman for, besides that hooke of Wiuing,  
Fairenesse, which strikes the eye.

170. *did'st banish*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *didst banish* F<sub>2</sub>. *which more may greeue*] which more may greeue F<sub>2</sub>; which more may grieve F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *which . . . thee*] a separate line F<sub>4</sub>.  
171. *Sir, ne're*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *Sir nere* F<sub>2</sub>. *ne're liu'd*] nere liu'd F<sub>2</sub>; nere liu'd F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
172. *heare more*] F<sub>2</sub>; hear more F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
174. *thy daughter*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; thy Daughter F<sub>4</sub>.  
175. *drops blood*] F<sub>2</sub>; drops blood F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

176. *Quaile to*] F<sub>2</sub>; Quail to F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
177. *My Daughter*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; *My Daught* F<sub>2</sub>. *of hir*] of her F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
178. *should'st liue*] shouldst live F<sub>2</sub>; should'st live F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
179. *Then dye ere I heare*] F<sub>2</sub>; then die ere I hear F<sub>3</sub>; than die ere I hear F<sub>4</sub>. *and speake*] F<sub>2</sub>; and speak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
180. *was the clocke*] F<sub>2</sub>; was the clock F<sub>3</sub>; was the Clock F<sub>4</sub>.  
181. *That strooke the houre*] F<sub>2</sub>; that strook the hour F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
182. *'twas at a Feast*] *twas at a*

*feast* F<sub>2</sub>; 'twas at a feast F<sub>3</sub>; 'twas at a Feast F<sub>4</sub>.  
183. *bin poyson'd*] F<sub>2</sub>; bin poison'd F<sub>3</sub>; been poison'd F<sub>4</sub>.  
187. *the rar'st of*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; the rarst of F<sub>2</sub>.  
190. *could speake*] F<sub>2</sub>; could speak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
193. *that man*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; that Man F<sub>4</sub>.  
194. *hooke of Wiuing*] hooke of Wiving F<sub>2</sub>; hook of Wiving F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
195. *Fairenesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Fairness F<sub>4</sub>. *the eye*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; the Eye F<sub>4</sub>.

[p. 396, Cym. I stand on fire. Come to the matter.  
COL. 2] Iach. All too soone I shall,

Vnlesse thou would'ft greeue quickly. This *Posthumus*,  
Most like a Noble Lord, in loue, and one  
200 That had a Royall Louer, tooke his hint,  
And ( not dispraising whom we prais'd, therein  
He was as calme as vertue ) he began  
His Miftris picture, which, by his tongue, being made,  
204 And then a minde put in't, either our bragges  
Were crack'd of Kitchen-Trulles, or his description  
Prou'd vs vnspaking sottes.

Cym. Nay, nay, to'th'purpose.

208 Iach. Your daughters Chastity, (there it begins)  
He spake of her, as *Dian* had hot dreames,  
And she alone, were cold : Whereat, I wretch  
Made scruple of his praise, and wager'd with him  
212 Peeces of Gold, 'gainst this, which then he wore  
Vpon his honour'd finger) to attaine  
In suite the place of's bed, and winne this Ring  
By hers, and mine Adultery : he (true Knight)  
216 No lesfer of her Honour confident  
Then I did truly finde her, stikes this Ring,  
And would so, had it beene a Carbuncle  
Of Phœbus Wheele ; and might so safely, had it

197. *All too soone*] F2; All too soon F3, 4.  
198. *would'st greeue quickly*] would'st greeue quickly F2; would'st grieve quickly F3, 4.  
200. *a Royall Louer*] a Royall Lover F2; a Royal Lover F3, 4. *tooke his*] F2; took his F3, 4.  
202. *calme as vertue*] F2, 3; calm as vertue F4.  
204. *a minde put in't*] F3, 4; a mind put in't F2. *either our bragges*] F2; either our brags F3, 4.  
205. *Were crack'd*] F2; were crack'd F3, 4. *of Kitchen-Trulles*] F2; of Kitchen Trulls F3, 4. *his description*] F2, 3;

his Description F4.

206. *vnspaking sottes*] F2; unspaking sots F3; unspaking Sots F4.

207. *to'th'purpose*] F2; to th'purpose F3, 4.

208. *Your daughters*] F2, 3; Your Daughters F4. *it begins*] it begins F2, 3, 4.

209. *hot dreames*] F2; hot dreams F3; hot Dreams F4.

210. *she alone, were cold*] she alone were cold F2, 3, 4.

211. *and wager'd with him*] and wag'd with him F2, 3, 4.

212. *Peeces of Gold*] F2; Pieces of Gold F3, 4. *'gainst this*] F3, 4; gainst this F2.

213. *honour'd finger*] honor'd finger F2, 3; honour'd Finger F4. *to attaine*] F2; to attain F3, 4.

214. *In suite*] F2; In suit F3, 4. *of's bed*] F3, 4; of's bed F2. *and winne*] F2; and win F3, 4.

216. *her Honour confident*] her honor confident F2; her honour confident F3, 4.

217. *Then I did truly finde her*] F2; Then I did truly find her F3; Than I did truly find her F4.

218. *had it beene a*] F2; had it been a F3, 4.

219. *Phœbus Wheele*] F2; Phœbus Wheel F3, 4.

Bin all the worth of's Carre. Away to Britaine	[p. 396,
Poste I in this designe : Well may you ( Sir )	COL. 2 ]
Remember me at Court, where I was taught	
Of your chaste Daughter, the wide difference	
'Twixt Amorous, and Villanous. Being thus quench'd	224
Of hope, not longing ; mine Italian braine,	
Gan in your duller Britaine operare	
Most vildely : for my vantage excellent.	
And to be breefe, my practife so preuayl'd	228
That I return'd with simular prooffe enough,	
To make the Noble <i>Leonatus</i> mad,	
By wounding his beleefe in her Renowne,	
With Tokens thus, and thus : auerring notes	232
Of Chamber-hangings, Pictures, this her Bracelet	
(Oh cunning how I got) nay some markes	
Of secrect on her person, that he could not	
But thinke her bond of Chastity quite crack'd,	230
I hauing 'tane the forfeyt. Whereupon,	
Me thinkes I see him now.	
<i>Post.</i> I so thou do'st,	
Italian Fiend. Aye me, most credulous Foole,	240
Egregious murtherer, Theefe, any thing	
That's due to all the Villaines past, in being	
To come. O giue me Cord, or knife, or poyson,	

220. *worth of's Carre*] worth of's Carre F<sub>2</sub>; worth of's Car F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 221. *Poste I in this designe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Post I in this designe F<sub>3</sub>; Post I in this design F<sub>4</sub>.  
 223. *chaste Daughter*] F<sub>2</sub>; chaste Daughter F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 224. *'Twixt Amorous*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Twixt Amorous F<sub>2</sub>.  
 225. *Italian braine*] F<sub>2</sub>; Italian brain F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 226. *Gan in*] F<sub>2</sub>; 'Gan in F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *duller Britaine operare*] duller Britaine operate F<sub>2</sub>; duller Brittain operate F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 227. *Most vildely*] Most vildly F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Most vildely F<sub>4</sub>.  
 228. *And to be breefe*] And to be briefe F<sub>2</sub>; And to be brief F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

*so preuayl'd*] so prevayl'd F<sub>2</sub>; so prevail'd F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 229. *That I return'd*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; that I return'd F<sub>2</sub>. *simular prooffe*] F<sub>2</sub>; simular proof F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 231. *his beleefe in*] his beleefe in F<sub>2</sub>; his belief in F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *her Renowne*] F<sub>2</sub>; her Renown F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 232. *thus : auerring*] thus : averring F<sub>3</sub>, 4; thus : averring F<sub>2</sub>.  
 233. *Of Chamber-hangings, Pictures*] Of Chamber hanging, Pictures F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 234. *some markes*] F<sub>2</sub>; some marks F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 235. *But thinke*] F<sub>2</sub>; But think F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *quite crack'd*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; quite cracked F<sub>2</sub>.  
 237. *I hauing 'tane the forfeyt*]

I having tane the forfeyt F<sub>2</sub>; I having tane the forfeit F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 238. *Me thinkes I*] F<sub>2</sub>; Me thinks I F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 239. *I so thou do'st*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; I, so thou dost F<sub>2</sub>.  
 240. *credulous Foole*] credulous foole F<sub>2</sub>; credulous fool F<sub>3</sub>; credulous Fool F<sub>4</sub>.  
 241. *Egregious murtherer*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Egregious Murtherer F<sub>4</sub>. *Theefe, any thing*] F<sub>2</sub>; Thief, any thing F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 242. *That's due*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; that's due F<sub>2</sub>. *Villaines past*] F<sub>2</sub>; villaines past F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 243. *Cord, or knife, or poyson*] F<sub>2</sub>; Cord knife or poison F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 397, Some vpright Iusticer. Thou King, fend out  
COL. 1] For Torturors in genious : it is I

That all th'abhorred things o'th'earth amend  
By being worie then they. I am *Posthumus*,  
248 That kill'd thy Daughter : Villain-like, I lye,  
That caus'd a lesser villaine then my selfe,  
A sacrilegious Theefe to doo't. The Temple  
Of Vertue was she ; yea, and she her selfe.  
252 Spit, and throw stones, cast myre vpon me, set  
The dogges o'th'street to bay me : euery villaine  
Be call'd *Posthumus Leonatus*, and  
Be villany lesse then 'twas. Oh *Imogen* !  
256 My Queene, my life, my wife : oh *Imogen*,

*Imogen, Imogen.*

*Imo.* Peace my Lord, heare, heare.

*Post.* Shall's haue a play of this ?

260 Thou scornfull Page, there lye thy part.

*Pis.* Oh Gentlemen, helpe,

Mine and your Mistris : Oh my Lord *Posthumus*,

You ne're kill'd *Imogen* till now : helpe, helpe,

264 Mine honour'd Lady.

*Cym.* Does the world go round ?

*Posth.* How comes these stagers on mee ?

*Pisa.* Wake my Mistris.

245. *For Torturors*] For Torturors F2 ; For tortures F3, 4.  
246. *things o'th'earth*] things oth'earth F2, 3 ; things o'th'Earth F4.  
248. *Villain-like*] Villaine-like F2 ; Villain-like F3, 4. *I lye*] F2 ; I lie F3, 4.  
249. *a lesser villaine then my selfe*] F2 ; a lesser villain then my self F3 ; a lesser Villain than my self F4.  
250. *A sacrilegious Theefe*] A sacrilegious Theefe F2 ; A sacrilegious Thief F3, 4.  
251. *she ; yea*] she : yea F2, 3, 4. *she her selfe*] F2 ; she her self F3, 4.  
252. *Spit, and*] F4 ; Spet, and F2, 3.  
253. *dogges o'th'street*] dogges oth'

street F2 ; dogs oth'street F3 ; Dogs o'th'street F4. *to bay me*] F2 ; to bait me F3, 4. *euery villaine*] every villaine F2 ; every Villain F3, 4.  
254. *Be call'd*] F3, 4 ; Be call'd F2.  
255. *Be villany*] F2, 3 ; Be Villainy F4. *then 'twas*] F3 ; then twas F2 ; than 'twas F4.  
256. *My Queene*] F2 ; My Queen F3, 4. *my life, my wife*] F2, 3 ; my Life, my Wife F4.  
258. *Lord, heare, heare*] F2 ; Lord, hear, hear F3, 4.  
259. *Shall's haue*] Shalls have F2 ; Shall's have F3, 4. *a play*] F2, 3 ; a Play F4.  
260. *Thou scornfull*] F2, 3 ; Thou scornful F4. *there lye*] F2 ; there lie F3, 4.

261. *Pis*] Pisa F2, 3, 4. *Oh Gentlemen, helpe*] Oh Gentleman, helpe F2 ; Oh Gentleman, help F3, 4.  
262. *your Mistris*] F2, 3 ; your Mistriss F4.  
263. *You ne're kill'd*] F3, 4 ; You nere killd F2. *helpe, helpe*] F2 ; help help F3, 4.  
264. *Mine honour'd Lady*] Mine honor'd Lady F2, 3 ; Mine honour'd Lady F4.  
265. *Does the world*] F2, 3 ; Does the World F4. *go round*] F3, 4 ; goe round F2.  
266. *stagers on mee*] stagers on me F2, 3, 4.  
267. *Wake my Mistris*] F3 ; Wake my Mistris F2 ; Wake my Mistris F4.

- Cym.* If this be so, the Gods do meane to strike me  
To death, with mortall ioy. [p. 397,  
COL. 1]
- Pifa.* How fares my Miftris?
- Imo.* Oh get thee from my fight,  
Thou gau'ft me poyson : dangerous Fellow hence, 272  
Breath not where Princes are.
- Cym.* The tune of *Imogen*.
- Pifæ.* Lady, the Gods throw stones of fulpher on me, if  
That box I gaued you, was not thought by mee 276  
A precious thing, I had it from the Queene.
- Cym.* New matter still.
- Imo.* It poyson'd me.
- Corn.* Oh Gods ! 280  
I left out one thing which the Queene confest,  
Which must approue thee honest. If *Pasanio*  
Haue ( said she ) giuen his Miftris that Confection  
Which I gaued him for Cordiall, she is feru'd, 284  
As I would ferue a Rat.
- Cym.* What's this, *Cornelius* ?
- Corn.* The Queene ( Sir ) very oft importun'd me  
To temper poysons for her, still pretending 288  
The satisfaction of her knowledge, onely  
In killing Creatures vilde , as Cats and Dogges  
Of no esteeme. I dreading, that her purpose  
Was of more danger, did compound for her 292  
A certaine stufte, which being tane, would cease

268. *the Gods do*] the gods doe F<sub>2</sub> ;  
the goods do F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *meane so*]  
F<sub>2</sub> ; mean to F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
269. *mortall ioy*] F<sub>2</sub> ; mortal joy  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
270. *my Miftris*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; my Mis-  
tress F<sub>4</sub>.  
272. *Thou gav'st me poyson*] Thou  
gavst me poyson F<sub>2</sub> ; Thou gav'st  
me poison F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
275. *the Gods throw stones of sul-  
pher*] the gods throw stones of  
sulphure F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; the gods throw  
stones of sulphur F<sub>4</sub>.  
276. *That box I*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; That

Box I F<sub>4</sub>. *thought by mee*]  
thought by me F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
277. *A precious thing*] F<sub>2</sub> ; A pre-  
cious thing F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *from the*  
*Queene*] F<sub>2</sub> ; from the Queen  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
280. *Oh Gods*] Oh gods F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
282. *If Pasanio*] If Pisanio F<sub>2</sub>,  
3, 4.  
283. *his Miftris*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3 ; his Mis-  
triss F<sub>4</sub>.  
284. *for Cordiall*] F<sub>2</sub> ; for Cor-  
dial F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
286. *What's this*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4 ; Whats  
this F<sub>2</sub>.

287. *The Queene (Sir)*] F<sub>2</sub> ; The  
Queen (Sir) F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
288. *poysons for her*] F<sub>2</sub> ; poisons  
for her F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
289. *knowledge, onely*] F<sub>2</sub> ; know-  
ledge only F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
290. *Creatures vilde*] Creatures  
vild F<sub>3</sub> ; Creatures vile F<sub>4</sub>.  
*Dogges*] F<sub>2</sub> ; Dogs F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
291. *esteeme. I*] esteeme, I F<sub>2</sub>,  
3, 4.  
293. *A certaine stufte*] F<sub>2</sub> ; A cer-  
tain stuff F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *being tane,*  
*would cease*] being tane would  
seize F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

[p. 397, The present powre of life, but in thort time,  
COL. 1] All Offices of Nature, should againe

296 Do their due Functions. Haue you tane of it?

*Imo.* Most like I did, for I was dead.

*Bel.* My Boyes, there was our error.

*Gui.* This is sure *Fidele*.

300 *Imo.* Why did you throw your wedded Lady fro you?

Thinke that you are vpon a Rocke, and now

Throw me againe.

*Post.* Hang there like fruite, my soule,

304 Till the Tree dye.

*Cym.* How now, my Flesh? my Childe?

What, mak'ft thou me a dullard in this Act?

Wilt thou not speake to me?

308 *Imo.* Your blessing, Sir.

*Bel.* Though you did loue this youth, I blame ye not,

[COL. 2] You had a motiue for't.

*Cym.* My teares that fall

312 Proue holy-water on thee; *Imogen*,

Thy Mothers dead.

*Imo.* I am forry for't, my Lord.

*Cym.* Oh, she was naught; and long of her it was

316 That we meet heere so frangely: but her Sonne

Is gone, we know not how, nor where.

*Pifa.* My Lord,

Now feare is from me, Ile speake troth. Lord *Cloten*

294. *present powre*] present power F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
295. *should againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; should againe F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
296. *Do their*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Doe their F<sub>2</sub>.  
298. *our error*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; our error F<sub>4</sub>.  
301. *Thinke that you are vpon a Rocke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Think that you are upon a Rock F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
302. *Throw me againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Throw me againe F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
303. *like fruite, my soule*] F<sub>2</sub>; like fruit my soul F<sub>3</sub>; like Fruit

my Soul F<sub>4</sub>.  
304. *the Tree*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; the Tree F<sub>4</sub>.  
305. *my Childe*] my child F<sub>2</sub>, 3; my Child F<sub>4</sub>.  
307. *not speake to me*] F<sub>2</sub>; not speak to me F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
308. *blessing, Sir*] F<sub>4</sub>; blessing Sir F<sub>2</sub>; blessing, sir F<sub>3</sub>.  
309. *I blame ye not*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; I blame you not F<sub>4</sub>.  
310. *motiue for't*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; motiue fort F<sub>2</sub>.  
311. *teares that fall*] F<sub>2</sub>; tears that fall F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

312. *holy-water on thee*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Holy-water on thee F<sub>4</sub>.  
313. *Mothers dead*] F<sub>2</sub>; Mother's dead F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
315. *she was naught*] F<sub>2</sub>; she was nought F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
316. *meet heere so*] F<sub>2</sub>; meet here so F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *her Sonne*] F<sub>2</sub>; her Son F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
319. *feare is from me*] F<sub>2</sub>; fear is from me F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Ile speake troth*] F<sub>2</sub>; I'll speak troth F<sub>3</sub>; Ile speak troth F<sub>4</sub>. *Lord Cloten*] F<sub>4</sub>; Lord Clotten F<sub>2</sub>, 3.



Vpon my Ladies missing, came to me  
 With his Sword drawne, foam'd at the mouth, and swore  
 If I discouer'd not which way she was gone,  
 It was my instant death. By accident,  
 I had a feigned Letter of my Masters 324  
 Then in my pocket, which directed him  
 To seeke her on the Mountaines neere to Milford,  
 Where in a frenzie, in my Masters Garments  
 (Which he inforc'd from me) away he postes 328  
 With vnchaste purpose, and with oath to violate  
 My Ladies honor, what became of him,  
 I further know not.  
*Gui.* Let me end the Story : I slew him there. 332  
*Cym.* Marry, the Gods forefend.  
 I would not thy good deeds, should from my lips  
 Plucke a hard sentence : Prythee valiant youth  
 Deny't againe. 336  
*Gui.* I haue spoke it, and I did it.  
*Cym.* He was a Prince.  
*Gui.* A most inciuiill one. The wrongs he did mee  
 Were nothing Prince-like ; for he did prouoke me 340  
 With Language that would make me spurne the Sea,  
 If it could so roare to me. I cut off's head,  
 And am right glad he is not standing heere  
 To tell this tale of mine. 344  
*Cym.* I am forrow for thee :  
 By thine owne tongue thou art condemn'd, and muft

321. *his Sword drawne*] F2; his sword drawn F3; his Sword drawn F4.  
 326. *To seeke her on the Mountaines*] F2; To seek her on the Mountains F3, 4. *neere to Milford*] F2; nere to Milford F3; near to Milford F4.  
 327. *Where in a frenzie*] Where in a frenzy F2, 3, 4.  
 328. *away he postes*] F2; away he posts F3, 4.  
 329. *With vnchaste purpose*] With unchaste purpose F2; With un-

chast purpose F3, 4. *with oath to*] F2, 3; with Oath to F4.  
 330. *honor*] F2; honour F3, 4.  
 333. *the Gods forefend*] the gods forefend F2, 3, 4.  
 334. *from my lips*] F2, 3; from my Lips F4.  
 335. *Plucke a hard*] F2; Pluck a hard F3, 4. *Prythee*] Prethee F2; Prithce F3, 4.  
 336. *Deny't againe*] F2; Deny't again F3, 4.  
 339. *most inciuiill*] most incivill F2; most incivil F3, 4. *As did*

*mee*] he did me F2, 3, 4.  
 341. *spurne the Sea*] F2; spurn the Sea F3, 4.  
 342. *could so roare*] F2; could so roar F3, 4. *cut off's head*] F3; cut off's head F2; cut off's Head F4.  
 343. *standing heere*] standing here F2, 3, 4.  
 345. *I am sorrow for thee*] I am sorry for thee F2; I am sorry for thee F3, 4.  
 346. *owne tongue*] F2; own tongue F3, 4.

[p. 397, Endure our Law : Thou'rt dead.

COL. 2] *Imo.* That headlesse man I thought had bin my Lord

*Cym.* Binde the Offender,  
And take him from our prefence.

*Bel.* Stay, Sir King.

352 This man is better then the man he flew,  
As well descended as thy selfe, and hath  
More of thee merited, then a Band of *Clotens*  
Had euer scarre for. Let his *Armes* alone,

356 They were not borne for bondage.

*Cym.* Why old Soldier :

Wilt thou vndoo the worth thou art vnpayd for  
By tasting of our wrath ? How of descent

360 As good as we ?

*Arui.* In that he spake too farre.

*Cym.* And thou shalt dye for't.

*Bel.* We will dye all three,

364 But I will proue that two one's are as good  
As I haue giuen out him. My *Sonnes*, I muft  
For mine owne part, vnfold a dangerous speech,  
Though haply well for you.

368 *Arui.* Your danger's ours.

*Guid.* And our good his.

*Bel.* Haue at it then, by leaue

Thou hadd'st (great King) a Subiect, who

372 Was call'd *Belarius*.

347. *Thou'rt dead*] F4; thou'rt dead F2, 3.  
348. *headlesse man*] F2, 3; headless man F4. *had bin*] F2, 3; had been F4.  
349. *Binde the Offender*] Bind the Offender F2, 3; Bind the offender F4.  
352. *better then*] F2, 3; better than F4.  
353. *as thy selfe*] F2; as thy self F3, 4.  
354. *then a Band of Clotens*] F2; then a band of Clottens F3; than a Band of Clotens F4.  
355. *Had euer scarre for*] had

ever scarre for F2; had ever scar for F3, 4. *his Armes alone*] F2, 3; his Arms alone F4.  
357. *Why old Soldier*] Why old Souldier F2, 3, 4.  
358. *Wilt thou vndoo*] Wilt thou undooe F2; Wilt thou undo F3, 4. *thou art vnpayd for*] F2; thou art unpaid for F3, 4.  
361. *Arui*] Arvi F2, 3; Arv F4. *spake too farre*] F2; spake too far F3, 4.  
362. *dye for't*] F2; die for't F3, 4.  
363. *dye all*] F2; die all F3, 4.  
364. *But I will proue that two*

*one's*] But I will prove that two on's F2, 3, 4.  
365. *My Sonnes*] F2; my Sons F3, 4.  
366. *For mine owne part*] F2; For mine own part F3, 4. *dangerous speech*] F2, 3; dangerous Speech F4.  
368. *Arui. Your*] Arvi. Your F2, 3; Arv. Your F4. *Your danger's*] F3, 4; Your dangers F2.  
371. *Thou hadd'st*] Thou hadst F2; Thou had'st F3, 4.  
372. *Was call'd Belarius*] F3; Was call'd Belarius F2, 4.

*Cym.* What of him? He is a banish'd Traitor.

[p. 397,  
COL. 2]

*Bel.* He it is, that hath

Affum'd this age : indeed a banish'd man,

I know not how , a Traitor.

[p. 398,  
COL. 1]

*Cym.* Take him hence,

The whole world shall not faue him.

*Bel.* Not too hot ;

Firft pay me for the Nurfing of thy Sonnes,

380

And let it be conficcate all, fo foone

As I haue receyu'd it.

*Cym.* Nurfing of my Sonnes ?

*Bel.* I am too blunt, and fawcy : heere's my knee :

384

Ere I arife, I will preferre my Sonnes,

Then spare not the old Father. Mighty Sir,

Thefe two young Gentlemen that call me Father,

And thinke they are my Sonnes, are none of mine,

388

They are the yffue of your Loynes, my Liege,

And blood of your begetting.

*Cym.* How? my Iffue.

*Bel.* So fure as you, your Fathers : I (old *Morgan*)

392

Am that *Belarius*, whom you sometime banish'd :

Your pleafure was my neere offence, my punishment

It felfe, and all my Treafon that I fuffer'd,

Was all the harme I did. Thefe gentle Princes

396

(For fuch, and fo they are) thefe twenty yeares

Haue I train'd vp ; thofe Arts they haue, as I

373. *a banish'd Traitor*] a banish'd traitor F<sub>3</sub>; a banish'd Traitor F<sub>4</sub>.  
375. *this age*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; this Age F<sub>4</sub>.  
376. *a Traitor*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; a Traitor F<sub>4</sub>.  
378. *whole world*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; whole World F<sub>4</sub>.  
380. *of thy Sonnes*] F<sub>2</sub>; of thy Sons F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
382. *As I haue receyu'd it*] as I haue receiv'd it F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
383. *of my Sonnes*] F<sub>2</sub>; of my Sons F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

384. *heere's my knee*] heeres my knee F<sub>2</sub>; here's my knee F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
385. *preferre my Sonnes*] F<sub>2</sub>; preferre my Sons F<sub>3</sub>; prefer my Sons F<sub>4</sub>.  
387. *me Father*] F<sub>4</sub>; me father F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
388. *And thinke they are my Sonnes*] F<sub>2</sub>; and think they are my Sons F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
389. *the yffue of your Loynes*] F<sub>2</sub>; the issue of your Loynes F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
390. *And blood of*] F<sub>2</sub>; and blood

of F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
392. *your Fathers*] F<sub>4</sub>; your fathers F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
393. *that Belarius*] F<sub>2</sub>; that Belarius F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
394. *was my neere offence*] F<sub>2</sub>; was my near offence F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
395. *all my Treason that I*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; all my Treason thaa I F<sub>2</sub>; all my treason that I F<sub>3</sub>.  
396. *all the harme*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; all the harm F<sub>4</sub>.  
397. *these twenty yeares*] these twenty yeeres F<sub>2</sub>; these twenty yeares F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

- [p. 398, Could put into them. My breeding was ( Sir )  
 COL. 1] As your Highnesse knowes : Their Nurse *Euriphile*  
 (Whom for the Theft I wedded) stole these Children  
 Vpon my Banishment : I mou'd her too't,  
 Hauing receyu'd the punishment before  
 404 For that which I did then. Beaten for Loyaltie,  
 Excited me to Treason. Their deere losse,  
 The more of you 'twas felt, the more it shap'd  
 Vnto my end of stealing them. But gracious Sir,  
 408 Heere are your Sonnes againe, and I must loofe  
 Two of the sweet'ft Companions in the World.  
 The benediction of these couering Heauens  
 Fall on their heads liks dew, for they are worthie  
 412 To in-lay Heauen with Starres.  
*Cym.* Thou weep'ft, and speak'ft :  
 The Seruice that you three haue done, is more  
 Vnlike, then this thou tell'ft. I lost my Children,  
 416 If these be they, I know not how to with  
 A payre of worthier Sonnes.  
*Bel.* Be pleas'd awhile ;  
 This Gentleman, whom I call *Polidore*,  
 420 Most worthy Prince, as yours, is true *Guiderius* :  
 This Gentleman, my *Cadwall*, *Arviragus*.  
 Your yonger Princely Son, he Sir, was lapt  
 In a most curious Mantle, wrought by th'hand  
 424 Of his Queene Mother, which for more probation  
 I can with ease produce.

400. *Highnesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Highness  
 F<sub>4</sub>. *knowes*] *Their*] knowes,  
 Their F<sub>2</sub>; knows, Their F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
 402. *her too't*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; her to't  
 F<sub>4</sub>.  
 404. *Beaten for Loyaltie*] Beaten  
 for Loyalty F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 405. *to Treason*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; to treason  
 F<sub>3</sub>. *Their deere losse*] F<sub>2</sub>; Their  
 dear losse F<sub>3</sub>; Their dear loss  
 F<sub>4</sub>.  
 406. *you 'twas felt*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; you  
 twas felt F<sub>2</sub>.

408. *Sonnes againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Sons  
 again F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *must loofe*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3;  
 must lose F<sub>4</sub>.  
 409. *Two of the*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Two of  
 the F<sub>4</sub>. *sweet'ft Companions*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; sweetst Companions F<sub>3</sub>.  
 410. *couering Heauens*] F<sub>4</sub>; cover-  
 ing heavens F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
 411. *on their heads*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; on  
 their Heads F<sub>4</sub>. *for they are  
 worthie*] for they are worthy  
 F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
 412. *Heauen with Starres*] hea-

uen with Starres F<sub>2</sub>; heaven  
 with Starrs F<sub>3</sub>; Heaven with  
 Stars F<sub>4</sub>.

413. *Thou weep'st, and speak'st*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Thou weepst and speakst  
 F<sub>2</sub>.

415. *then this thou tell'st*] F<sub>3</sub>;  
 then this thou tellst F<sub>2</sub>; than  
 this thou tell'st F<sub>4</sub>. *my Chil-  
 dren*] F<sub>4</sub>; my children F<sub>2</sub>, 3.

422. *he Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; he sir F<sub>3</sub>.

424. *Queene Mother*] F<sub>2</sub>; Queen  
 Mother F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

- Cym. Guiderius* had  
Vpon his necke a Mole, a sanguine Starre,  
It was a marke of wonder. 428
- Bel.* This is he,  
Who hath vpon him still that naturall stampe :  
It was wife Natures end, in the donation  
To be his euidence now. 432
- Cym.* Oh, what am I  
A Mother to the byrth of three ? Nere Mother  
Reioyc'd deliuerance more : Bleft, pray you be,  
That after this strange starting from your Orbes,  
You may reigne in them now : Oh *Imogen*,  
Thou hast lost by this a Kingdome. 436
- Imo.* No, my Lord :  
I haue got two Worlds by't. Oh my gentle Brothers,  
Haue we thus met ? Oh neuer say heereafter  
But I am truest speaker. You call'd me Brother  
When I was but your Sifter : I you Brothers,  
When we were so indeed. 440
- Cym.* Did you ere meete ?  
*Arui.* I my good Lord.  
*Gui.* And at first meeting lou'd,  
Continew'd fo, vntill we thought he dyed. 448
- Corn.* By the Queenes Dramme she swallow'd.  
*Cym.* O rare instinct !  
When shall I heare all through ? This fierce abridgment,

427. *Vpon his necke*] F<sub>2</sub>; Upon his neck F<sub>3</sub>; Upon his Neck F<sub>4</sub>.  
*sanguine Starre*] F<sub>2</sub>; sanguine Star F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
428. *a marke of*] F<sub>2</sub>; a mark of F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
430. *that naturall stampe*] F<sub>2</sub>; that naturall stamp F<sub>3</sub>; that natural stamp F<sub>4</sub>.  
432. *his euidence*] his euidence F<sub>2</sub>, 3; his Evidence F<sub>4</sub>.  
434. *to the byrth of*] F<sub>2</sub>; to the birth of F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Nere Mother*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Ne're Mother F<sub>4</sub>.  
435. *more : Bleft*] more; Blest

F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
436. *your Orbes*] F<sub>2</sub>; your Orbs F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
437. *reigne in them*] F<sub>2</sub>; reign in them F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
438. *a Kingdome*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; a Kingdom F<sub>4</sub>.  
440. *two Worlds by't*] two Worlds byt F<sub>2</sub>; two worlds by't F<sub>3</sub>; two Worlds by't F<sub>4</sub>.  
441. *say heereafter*] F<sub>2</sub>; say here after F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
442. *truest speaker*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; truest Speaker F<sub>4</sub>. *You call'd me*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; you call'd me F<sub>2</sub>.

443. *I you Brothers*] I you Brother F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
445. *ere meete*] F<sub>2</sub>; ere meet F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
446. *Arui. I*] Arvi. I F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Arv. I F<sub>4</sub>.  
448. *Continew'd so*] Contineud so F<sub>2</sub>; Contin'd so F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *vntill we thought he dyed*] Vntill we thought he dyed F<sub>2</sub>; vntill we thought he died F<sub>3</sub>; until we thought he died F<sub>4</sub>.  
449. *Queenes Dramme*] F<sub>2</sub>; Queens Dram F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

- [p. 398, Hath to it Circumstantiall branches, which  
COL. 2.] Diffinction should be rich in. Where? how liu'd you?  
And when came you to ferue our Romane Captiue?  
How parted with your Brother? How first met them?  
456 Why fled you from the Court? And whether these?  
And your three motiues to the Battaile? with  
I know not how much more should be demanded,  
And all the other by-dependances  
460 From chance to chance? But nor the Time, nor Place  
Will ferue our long Interrogatories. See,  
*Posthumus* Anchors vpon *Imogen*;  
And she (like harmlesse Lightning) throwes her eye  
464 On him: her Brothers, Me: her Master hitting  
Each obiect with a Ioy: the Counter-change  
Is feuerally in all. Let's quit this ground,  
And smoake the Temple with our Sacrifices.  
468 Thou art my Brother, so wee'l hold thee euer.  
*Imo.* You are my Father too, and did relecue me:  
To see this gracious season.  
*Cym.* All ore-ioy'd  
472 Saue these in bonds, let them be ioyfull too,  
For they shall taste our Comfort.  
*Imo.* My good Master, I will yet do you seruice.  
*Luc.* Happy be you.  
476 *Cym.* The forlorne Souldier, that no Nobly fought  
He would haue well becom'd this place, and grac'd  
The thankings of a King.

452. *Circumstantiall branches*] F<sub>2</sub>; Circumstantial branches F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
454. *our Romane*] F<sub>2</sub>; our Roman F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
457. *to the Battaile*] F<sub>2</sub>; to the Battle F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
460. *But nor the Time, nor Place*] But nor the time, nor place F<sub>2</sub>; But not the time, nor place F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
463. *harmlesse Lightning*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; harmless lightning F<sub>4</sub>. *throwes*

*her eye*] F<sub>2</sub>; throws her eye F<sub>3</sub>; throws her Eye F<sub>4</sub>.  
464. *her Brothers*] F<sub>4</sub>; her brothers F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
466. *Let's quit*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Lets quite F<sub>2</sub>.  
467. *And smoake*] F<sub>2</sub>; and smoak F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
469. *You are my Father too*] You are my Mother too F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *and did relecue me*] and did relecue me F<sub>2</sub>; and did relecue me F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

470. *gracious season.*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; gracious season! F<sub>4</sub>.  
472. *ioyfull too*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; joyful too F<sub>4</sub>.  
473. *shall taste our*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; shall tast our F<sub>4</sub>.  
474. *yet do you*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; yet doe you F<sub>2</sub>.  
476. *The forlorne Souldier*] F<sub>2</sub>; The forlorn Souldier F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *that no Nobly fought*] that so nobly fought F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

<p><i>Post.</i> I am Sir The Souldier that did company these three In poore befeeming : 'twas a fitment for The purpose I then follow'd. That I was he, Speake <i>Iachimo</i>, I had you downe, and might Haue made you finifh.</p> <p><i>Iach.</i> I am downe againe : But now my heauie Conscience finkes my knee, As then your force did. Take that life, befeech you Which I fo often owe : but your Ring firft, And heere the Bracelet of the trueft Princesse That euer fwore her Faith.</p> <p><i>Post.</i> Kneele not to me : The powre that I haue on you, is to spare you : The malice towards you, to forgiue you. Liue And deale with others better.</p> <p><i>Cym.</i> Nobly doom'd : Wee'l learne our Freeneffe of a Sonne-in-Law : Pardon's the word to all.</p> <p><i>Arui.</i> You holpe vs Sir, As you did meane indeed to be our Brother, Ioy'd are we, that you are.</p> <p><i>Post.</i> Your Seruant Princes. Good my Lord of Rome Call forth your Sooth-fayer : As I slept, me thought Great Iupiter vpon his Eagle back'd Appear'd to me, with other frightly shewes</p>	<p>[p. 398, col. 2]</p> <p>484</p> <p>488</p> <p>492</p> <p>496</p> <p>500</p> <p>504</p>
---	---

479. *I am Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; I am, sir F<sub>3</sub>; I am, Sir F<sub>4</sub>.  
480. *The Souldier*] The souldier F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *that did company*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; that did Company F<sub>4</sub>.  
481. *'twas a fitment*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; twas a fitment F<sub>2</sub>.  
483. *I had you downe*] F<sub>2</sub>; I had you down F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
484. *made you finifh*] made your finifh F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
485. *I am downe againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; I am down again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
486. *heauie Conscience*] heavy Conscience F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *sinkes my knee*] F<sub>2</sub>; sinks my knee F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

487. *that life*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; that Life F<sub>4</sub>.  
489. *And heere the Bracelet of*] F<sub>2</sub>; And here your Bracelet of F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *truest Princesse*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; truest Princess F<sub>4</sub>.  
490. *swore her Faith*] F<sub>4</sub>; swore her faith F<sub>2</sub>, 3.  
491. *Kneele not*] F<sub>2</sub>; Kneel not F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
492. *The powre that*] F<sub>2</sub>; The power that F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *on you, is to*] F<sub>2</sub>; on you is to F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
494. *deale with others*] F<sub>2</sub>; deal with others F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
496. *Wee'l learne*] F<sub>2</sub>; We'll

learn F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *our Freeneffe of a Sonne-in-Law*] F<sub>2</sub>; our Freeneffe of a Son-in-Law F<sub>3</sub>; Our Freeneffe of a Son-in-Law F<sub>4</sub>.  
497. *Pardon's the word*] F<sub>2</sub>, 4; Pardons the word F<sub>2</sub>.  
498. *Arui. You*] Arui. You F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Arv. You F<sub>4</sub>. *You holpe vs Sir*] F<sub>2</sub>; You holp us, sir F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
499. *you did meane*] F<sub>2</sub>; you did mean F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
501. *Your Seruant Princes*] Your Seruant, Princes F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
504. *sprightly shewes*] F<sub>2</sub>; sprightly shews F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

[p. 398, Of mine owne Kindred. When I wak'd, I found  
COL. 2] This Labell on my bofome ; whose containing

Is fo from fenfe in hardneffe, that I can

[p. 993, Make no Collection of it. Let him shew  
COL. 1] His skill in the conſtruction.

*Luc. Philarmonus.*

*Sooth.* Heere, my good Lord.

512 *Luc.* Read, and declare the meaning.

*Reader.*

WHEN as a Lyons whelpe, shall to himſelfe vnknown, with-  
out ſeeking finde, and bee embrac'd by a peece of tender  
Ayre: And when from a ſtately Cedar ſhall be lopt branches,  
516 which being dead many yeares, ſhall after reuiue, bee ioynted  
to the old Stocke, and freſhly grow, then ſhall Poſthumus end his  
miſeries, Britaine be fortunate, and flouriſh in Peace and Plen-  
tie.

Thou *Leonatus* art the Lyons Whelpe,

520 The fit and apt Conſtruction of thy name

Being *Leonatus*, doth import ſo much:

The peece of tender Ayre, thy vertuous Daughter,

Which we call *Mollis Aer*, and *Mollis Aer*

524 We terme it *Mulier*; which *Mulier* I diuine

Is this moſt conſtant Wife, who euen now

Anſwering the Letter of the Oracle,

Vnknowne to you vnſought, were clipt about

528 With this moſt tender Aire.

506. *This Labell*] F2, 3; this Label F4.

507. *in hardneſſe*] F2, 3; in hardneſſe F4.

510. *Philarmonus*] Philharmonus F2, 3, 4.

511. *Heere, my*] F2; Here my F3, 4.

*Reader*] F2; Reads F3, 4.

513. *a Lyons whelpe*] F2; a Lyon's whelp F3, 4. *shall to himſelfe*] F2; ſhall to himſelf F3, 4.

514. *ſeeking finde, and bee*] ſeek-

ing find and be F2, 3, 4. *a peece*] a peece F3, 4.

514-15. *of tender Ayre*] F2; of tender Air F3, 4.

516. *many yeares*] F2, 3; many yeares F4. *bee ioynted*] be joynted F2, 3, 4.

516-17. *to the old Stocke*] F2; to the old Stock F3, 4.

518. *Britaine be*] F2; Britain be F3, 4. *and Plentie*] and Plenty F2, 3, 4.

519. *Thou Leonatus*] F2, 3; Thou,

*Leonatus* F4. *the Lyons Whelpe*] F2; the Lyon's Whelp F3, 4.

522. *The peece of tender Ayre*] F2; The peece of tender Air F3, 4. *thy vertuous Daughter*] thy vertuous daughter F2; thy vertuous daughter F3, 4.

524. *We terme it*] F2; We term it F3, 4.

527. *Vnknowne to you*] F2; Un-

known to you F3, 4.

528. *tender Aire*] F2; tender Air F3, 4.



- Cym.* This hath some seeming. [p. 993,  
COL. 1]
- Sooth.* The lofty Cedar, Royall *Cymbeline*  
Perfonates thee: And thy lopt Branches, point  
Thy two Sonnes forth: who by *Belarius* stolne 532  
For many yeares thought dead, are now reuiu'd  
To the Maiesticke Cedar ioyn'd; whose Issue  
Promifes Britaine, Peace and Plenty. [COL. 2]
- Cym.* Well, 536  
My Peace we will begin: And *Caius Lucius*,  
Although the Victor, we submit to *Cæsar*,  
And to the Romane Empire; promising  
To pay our wonted Tribute, from the which 540  
We were diffwaded by our wicked Queene,  
Whom heauens in Iustice both on her, and hers,  
Haue laid most heauy hand.
- Sooth.* The fingers of the Powres aboue, do tune 544  
The harmony of this Peace: the Vision  
Which I made knowne to *Lucius* ere the stroke  
Of yet this scarce-cold-Battaile, at this instant  
Is full accomplish'd. For the Romaine Eagle 548  
From South to West, on wing soaring aloft  
Lessen'd her selfe, and in the Beames o'th'Sun  
So vanish'd; which fore-flew'd our Princely Eagle  
Th'Imperiall *Cæsar*, should againe vnite 552  
His Fauour, with the Radiant *Cymbeline*,

530. *Royall Cymbeline*] F<sub>2</sub>; Royal Cymbeline F<sub>3</sub>, 4.532. *Thy two Sonnes*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Thy two Sons F<sub>4</sub>. *Belarius stolne*] F<sub>2</sub>; *Belarius stoln* F<sub>3</sub>; *Bellarius stoln* F<sub>4</sub>.533. *many yeares*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; many years F<sub>4</sub>.534. *the Maiesticke Cedar ioyn'd*] the Maiesticke Cedar ioyn'd F<sub>2</sub>; the Maiestick Cedar ioyn'd F<sub>3</sub>; the Maiestick Cedar join'd F<sub>4</sub>.539. *the Romane Empire*] F<sub>2</sub>; the Roman Empire F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Empire; promising*] Empire: promising F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.541. *our wicked Queene*] F<sub>2</sub>; ourwicked Queen F<sub>3</sub>, 4.542. *Whom heauens in Justice*] Whom heavens in Justice F<sub>2</sub>; Whom Heavens in Justice F<sub>3</sub>, 4.544. *The fingers of the Powres aboue*] The fingers of the Powres above F<sub>2</sub>; The fingers of the Powers above F<sub>3</sub>; The Fingers of the Powers above F<sub>4</sub> *do tune*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; doe tune F<sub>2</sub>.545. *The harmony of*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; The Harmony of F<sub>4</sub>.546. *knowne to Lucius*] F<sub>2</sub>; known to *Lucius* F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *ere the stroke*] F<sub>2</sub>; e're the stroke F<sub>3</sub>, 4.547. *Of yet this scarce-cold Bat-**taile*] F<sub>2</sub>; Of this yet scarce-cold Battel F<sub>3</sub>, 4.548. *the Romaine Eagle*] the Romaine Eagle F<sub>2</sub>; the Roman Eagle F<sub>3</sub>, 4.549. *on wing*] F<sub>2</sub>, 3; on Wing F<sub>4</sub>.550. *Lessen'd her selfe*] F<sub>2</sub>; Lessen'd her self F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *Beames o'th'Sun*] F<sub>3</sub>; Beames oth'Sun F<sub>2</sub>.552. *Th'Imperiall Cæsar*] F<sub>2</sub>; The Imperial Cæsar F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *should againe*] F<sub>2</sub>; should again F<sub>3</sub>, 4.553. *His Fauour, with*] His fauour with F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

[p. 993, Which shines heere in the West.

COL. 2] *Cym.* Laud we the Gods,

556 And let our crooked Smoakes climbe to their Noftrils  
From our blest Altars. Publish we this Peace  
To all our Subiects. Set we forward : Let  
A Roman, and a Brittish Ensigne waue

560 Friendly together : so through *Luds-Towne* march,  
And in the Temple of great Iupiter  
Our Peace wee'l ratifie : Seale it with Feasts.  
Set on there : Neuer was a Warre did ceafe

564 (Ere bloodie hands were wash'd) with such a Peace.

*Exeunt.*

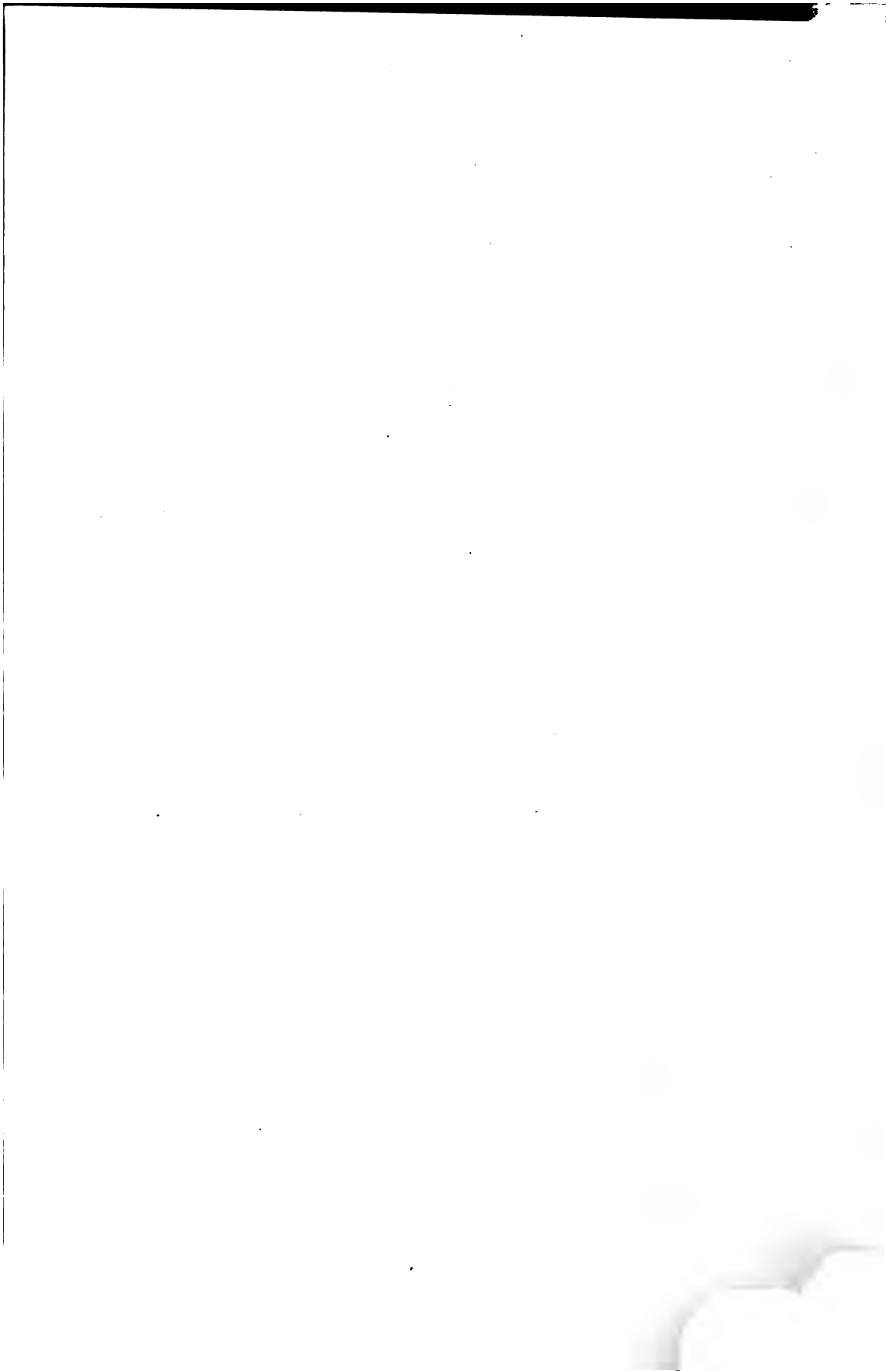
554. *heere in*] here in F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
555. *we the Gods*] we the gods  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.  
556. *our crooked Smoakes*] F<sub>2</sub>; our  
crooked Smoaks F<sub>3</sub>, 4. *climbe to  
their*] F<sub>2</sub>; climb to their F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
557. *this Peace*] this peace F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4.

559. *a Brittish Ensigne*] F<sub>2</sub>; a  
Brittish Ensign F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
560. *together: so*] together; so  
F<sub>2</sub>, 3, 4. *Luds-Towne march*] F<sub>3</sub>, 4; Luds-Towne march F<sub>2</sub>.  
562. *we'l ratifie*] we'll ratifie F<sub>2</sub>,  
3, 4. *Seale it with Feasts*] Seal

it with feasts F<sub>2</sub>, 3; Seal it with  
feasts F<sub>4</sub>.  
563. *was a Warre*] F<sub>2</sub>; was a  
War F<sub>3</sub>, 4.  
564. *Ere bloodie hands*] Ere bloody  
hands F<sub>2</sub>; Ere bloody hands  
F<sub>3</sub>, 4.

FINIS.

CLAY AND TAYLOR, THE CHAUCER PRESS, BUNGAY.





For 1881:

- Series I. *Transactions*. 8. Part I. for 1880-2, Papers by Dr B. Nicholson, Dr Tanger, &c.  
Series VI. *Shakspeare's England*. 8. Harrison's *Description of England, 1577, 1587*. Part III, with Engravings, a Paper on Elizabethan Houses by W. Niven, &c.; ed. F. J. Furnivall, M.A.  
Series VI. *Shakspeare's England*. 9. A Cromo-foto-lithograf of Old London Bridge, ab. 1600 A.D. as SHAKSPERE saw it, from the unique original (the earliest full Western view extant) in Pepys's Library, Magdalen College, Cambridge.

For 1882:

- Series VI. *Shakspeare's England*, 10. A Platinotype of the Stratford Bust of SHAKSPERE.  
Series VI. 12. Stubbes's *Anatomic of Abuses*, Part II: *The Display of Corruptions requiring Reformation*, A.D. 1583, ed. F. J. Furnivall, M.A.  
Series VII. 1. *Mysteries, &c. Four 15th-century Mysteries, with a Morality*, re-edited from the unique Digby MS. 133, &c., by F. J. Furnivall, M.A.

For 1883:

- Series VI. *Shakspeare's England*, 11, 13. A Cromo-foto-lithograf of SHAKSPERE'S MONUMENT in Stratford Church, printed by W. Griggs & Son. A copy, by Dawson's Fotograving process, of the Droeshout [Drooz-howt] Portrait of SHAKSPERE.  
Series II. *Plays*. 11. *Cymbeline*: a Reprint of the Folio, 1623, with collations by W. J. Craig, M.A.  
Series II. 12, 13, 14. *The Old-Spelling Shakspeare*, Vols. 1, 2, 3, *The Comedies*, ed. by F. J. Furnivall and W. G. Stone. [To be ready in October.

*Publications of the NEW SHAKSPERE SOCIETY now at Press:*

- Series II. *Plays*. *The Two Noble Kinsmen*, published 1634; c.-Introduction and Glossarial Index, by Harold Littledale, B.A.  
Series I. *Transactions*. 9. Part II. for 1880-2. Papers by Dr Landmann, Dr B. Nicholson, &c.  
Series II. *Plays*. *A Four-Text Hamlet*: Quarto 1, Quarto 2, Folio 1, and a Revized Text: edited by Miss Teena Rochfort-Smith. (*Presented by the Editress.*)  
Series IV. *Allusion-Books*. 3. Three hundred fresh *Allusions to Shakspeare, in 1594-1693*, gathered by Members of the New Shakspeare Society, and edited by F. J. Furnivall.  
Series VI. *Shakspeare's England*. 10. Harrison's *Description of England, 1577, 1587*. Part I, and last, with Norden's Map of Westminster, an Old Man's Notes, 1648, &c., ed. F. J. Furnivall.

*The following Works are in preparation for the Society:*

- Series II. *Plays*. An Old-Spelling Shakspeare, ed. F. J. Furnivall, M.A., and W. G. Stone, Esq.  
Series II. *Plays*. Parallel-Texts of the First Quarto and Folio of *Richard III*, ed. by T. A. Spalding, Esq., LL.B.; of the *Contention and True Tragedy*, and 2 and 3 *Henry VI*, ed. by Miss Jane Lee; of the two earliest Quartos of *Midsummer Nights Dream*, by the Rev. J. W. Ebsworth, M.A.; of the Quarto and Folio of *The Merry Wives*, by Miss Teena Rochfort-Smith.  
Series III. *Originals and Analogues*. A Shakspeare *Holinshed*: the Chronicle and the Historical Plays compar'd: by Walter G. Stone, Esq.  
Series IV. *Allusion Books*. *Ballad-allusions to Shakspeare*, edited by the Rev. J. W. Ebsworth, M.A.  
Series V. *Contemporary Drama*. *Edward III*: a. a Reprint of the first Quarto, 1596, with a collation of the 2nd Quarto, 1599; b. a revized edition; c. the Sources of the Play, from Froissart, and *Painter's Palace of Pleasure*; edited by W. G. Stone and F. J. Furnivall.

*Publications Suggested.*

- Series II. *Plays*. Parallel Texts of the following Quarto Plays and their versions in the First Folio, with collations: 2 *Henry IV*, Q1; *Troilus and Cressida*, Q1; *Lear*, Q1. Of *Othello*, 4 Texts, Q1, Q2, F1, and a revized Text. Of the *Merchant of Venice*, the two earliest Quartos.  
Series V. *The Contemporary Drama* (suggested by the late Mr Richard Simpson).  
a. The Works of Robert Greene, Thomas Nash (with a selection from Gabriel Harvey's), Thomas Lodge, and Henry Chettle.  
b. The Martinist and Anti-Martinist Plays of 1589-91; and the Plays relating to the quarrel between Dekker and Jonson in 1600.  
c. Lists of all the Companies of Actors in SHAKSPERE'S time, their Directors, Players, Plays, and Poets, &c., &c.  
d. Dr Wm. Gager's *Meleager*, a tragedy, printed Oct. 1592.  
*Richard II*, and the other Plays in Egerton MS. 1994.  
Series VI. Dekker's *Gulls Horn-Book*, with its original, *The Schoole of Slovenrie*, edited by the Rev. J. W. Ebsworth, M.A.  
Edward Hake's *Touchstone*, 1574; edited by F. J. Furnivall, M.A.  
Series VII. *Mysteries, &c. The Towneley Mysteries*, re-edited from the unique MS. by the Rev. Richard Morris, LL.D. *The Macro Moralities*, edited by F. J. Furnivall, M.A.

You are invited to join

THE

# NEW SHAKSPEARE SOCIETY.

"Societas (saith the text) is the happiness of life."—*Love's Labour's Lost*, iv. 2.

Meeting at University College, Gower St., London, W.C., on the 2nd Friday of every month (except at Easter and during July, August, and September), at 8 p.m. Subscription, which constitutes Membership, One Guinea a year, due on 1st January, and payable to the Hon. Sec., KENNETH GRAHAME, Esq., care of Trübner & Co., 57, Ludgate Hill, London, E.C., or to the Society's account with the Alliance Bank, Bartholomew Lane, E.C.

*President:*

ROBERT BROWNING, Esq., M.A., LL.D.

*Vice-Presidents:*

THE MARQUIS OF BATH.  
THE LORD BISHOP OF BATH AND WELLS.  
THE EARL OF BESSBOROUGH.  
WILLIAM BLACK, Esq.  
H. I. H. PRINCE LOUIS-LUCIEN BONAPARTE.  
SIGNOR CARCANO, Milan.  
Professor F. J. CHILDS, Ph.D., Harvard College, U.S.A.  
Professor HIRAM CORSON, LL.D., Cornell Univ., Ithaca, U.S.A.  
Monsieur JAMES HARNETTER, Dr. de Lettres, Paris.  
THE EARL OF DARBY.  
LORD DELAMERE.  
Professor DOWDEN, LL.D., Trinity College, Dublin.  
THE COUNTESS OF DUCIE.  
THE RIGHT HON. THE EARL OF DUFFERIN AND CLANDEBOYE.  
THE EARL OF ELLESMERE.  
ALEXANDER J. ELLIS, Esq., F.R.S.  
HORACE HOWARD FURNESS, Esq., Philadelphia, U.S.A.  
MRS. HORACE HOWARD FURNESS.  
MADAME GERVINER, Heidelberg.  
HENRY HUCKS GIBBS, Esq., M.A.  
THE EARL OF GOSFORD.  
Monsieur GUILLAUME GUIZOT, Paris.  
N. E. S. A. HAMILTON, Esq.  
The Rev. H. N. HUDSON, Cambridge, U.S.A.  
Professor T. H. HUXLEY, F.R.S.  
Professor J. K. INGRAM, LL.D., Trinity College, Dublin.  
Monsieur J. J. JESSERAND, Dr. de Lettres, Paris.  
LORD LECONFIELD.  
Sir FREDERICK LEIGHTON, P.R.A.  
H. R. H. PRINCE LEOPOLD, Duke of Albany.  
THE MARQUIS OF LOTHIAN.  
THE HON. J. RUSSELL LEWELL, D.C.L., Cambridge, U.S.A.

SIR JOHN LUBBOCK, Bart., M.P., F.R.S.  
GRACIE MAUDSLAW, Esq., LL.D.  
THE DUKE OF MANCHESTER.  
Professor V. A. MARCE, LL.D., Lafayette Coll., U.S.A.  
JAS. A. H. MURRAY, Esq., B.A., LL.D.  
Professor PAUL MEYER, Collège de France, Paris.  
The Rev. RICHARD MORRIS, M.A., LL.D.  
THE RT. HON. LORD MOUNT-TEMPLE.  
LADY MOUNT-TEMPLE.  
Professor MAX MOLLER, Ph.D., Oxford.  
Professor G. W. OPZOOMER, Ph.D., Utrecht.  
Professor C. H. PEABSON, M.A., M.P., Melbourne.  
THE EARL OF PEMBROKE.  
SIR HENRY RAWLINSON, C.B.  
HENRY REEVE, Esq., D.D.  
WILLIAM J. ROLFE, Esq., M.A., Cambridge, U.S.A.  
JOHN RUSKIN, Esq., M.A., LL.D.  
Professor SCHÜPPE, Ph.D., Vienna.  
ALEXANDER SCHMIDT, Ph.D., Königsberg.  
Professor J. E. SKELEY, M.A., Cambridge.  
LADY SOUTHAMPTON.  
Professor G. STEPHENS, Copenhagen.  
Professor STORM, Christiania.  
Professor STODOLINSKI, Ph.D., Moscow.  
F. H. STRATMANN, Ph.D., Kiel.  
HENRY SWEET, Esq., M.A.  
Professor BERTHARD TEN BRINK, Ph.D., Strassburg.  
STRONGIRN THORSTINSON, Reykjavik, Iceland.  
Professor M. TRAUTMANN, Ph.D., Bonn.  
Professor C. D. UNGER, Christiania.  
R. GRANT WHITE, Esq., New York, U.S.A.  
Professor R. P. WELCKER, Ph.D., Leipzig.  
Professor J. ZUPITZA, Ph.D., Berlin.

*Honorary Member:* MRS. LUCRETIA GARFIELD (widow of the late President Garfield).

*Committee:*

F. J. FURNIVALL, Esq. (M.A.), *Director*, 3, St. George's Square, Primrose Hill, London, N.W.  
PETER BAYNE, Esq., M.A., LL.D.  
The Rev. W. A. HARRISON, M.A.  
JOSEPH KNIGHT, Esq.  
FRANK A. MARSHALL, Esq.  
BRISLEY NICHOLSON, Esq., M.D.  
WALTER G. STONE, Esq.

*Treasurer:* THE ALFRED SPALDING, Esq., LL.B., Agard, Bedford Park, Turnham Green, W.  
*Hon. Sec.:* KENNETH GRAHAME, Esq., care of Trübner & Co., 57, Ludgate Hill, London, E.C.

*Bankers:* THE ALLIANCE BANK, Bartholomew Lane, London, E.C.

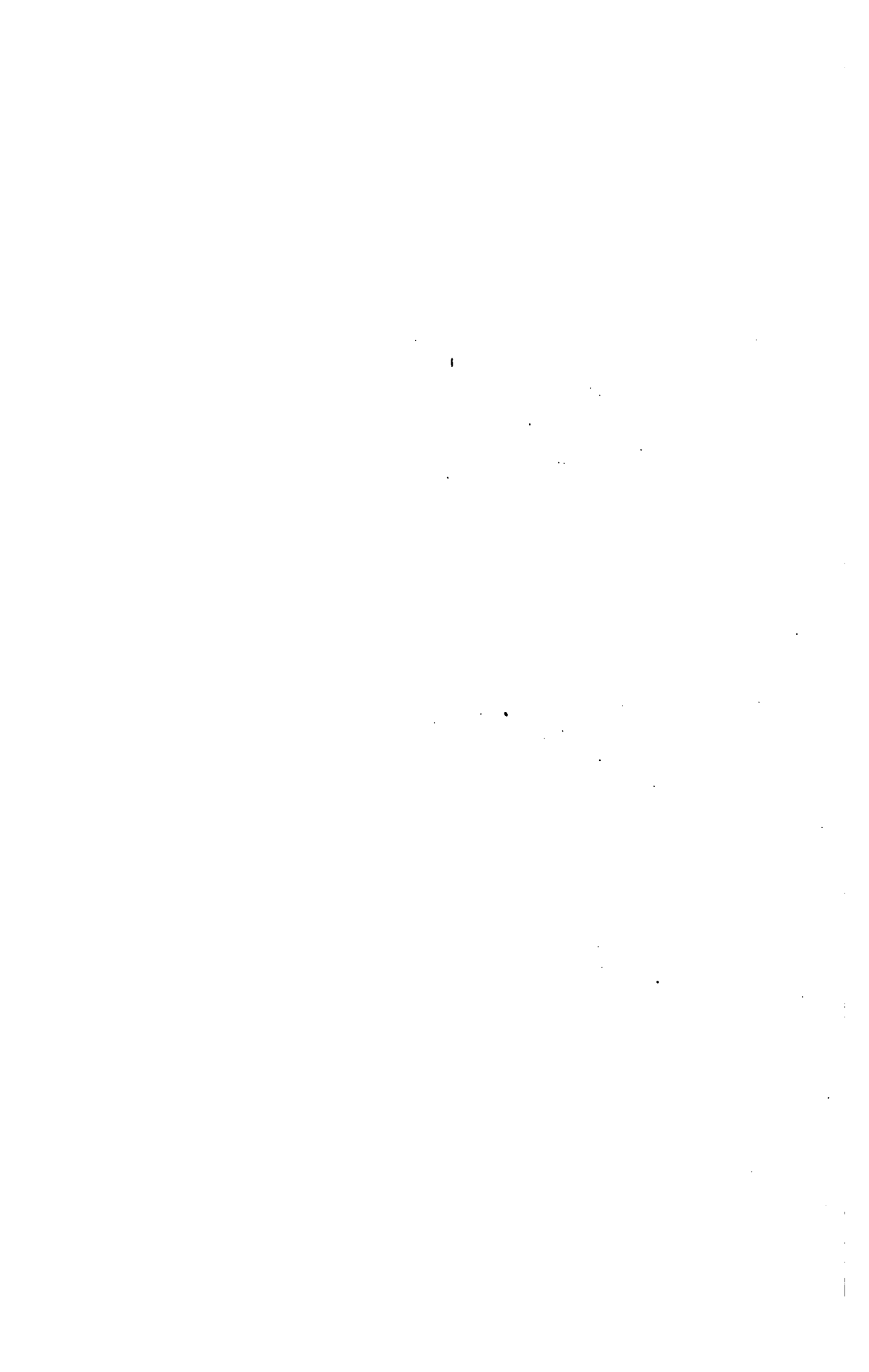
*Publishers:* N. TRÜBNER & Co., 57 and 59, Ludgate Hill, London, E.C.

*Agents for North Germany:* ASHER & Co., 53, Mohren-Strasse, Berlin.

*Agent for South Germany, &c.:* KARL J. TRÜBNER, 3, Münster-Platz, Strassburg.









You are invited to join

THE

# NEW SHAKSPEARE SOCIETY.

"Societas (cum the text) in his huppinness of life."—*Lower Labour's lot*, v. 2.

Meeting at University College, Gower St. London, W.C., on the 2nd Friday of every month (except in June and during July, August, and September), at 8 p.m. Subscription, which constitutes Membership, the Guinea a year, due on 1st January, and payable to the Hon. Sec., KENNETH GRAHAME, Esq., care of Trübner & Co., 57, Ludgate Hill, London, E.C., or to the Society's account with the Alliance Bank, Bartholomew Lane, E.C.

*President:*

ROBERT BROWNING, Esq., M.A., LL.D.

*Vice-Presidents:*

- THE MARQUIS OF BATH.  
THE LORD BISHOP OF BATH AND WELLES.  
THE EARL OF BROSSBOROUGH.  
WILLIAM BLACK, Esq.  
H. I. H. PRINCE LOUIS-LOUIS DE BOURBON.  
SIGNEUR CARCARD, Milan.  
Professor F. J. CHILDS, Ph.D., Harvard College, U.S.A.  
Professor HIRAM CORSON, LL.D., Cornell Univ., Ithaca, U.S.A.  
Monsieur JAMES HARBENSTEIN, Dr. de Lettres, Paris.  
THE EARL OF DARBY.  
LORD DELAMERE.  
Professor DOWDLE, LL.D., Trinity College, Dublin.  
THE COUNTESS OF DUCIE.  
THE RIGHT HON. THE EARL OF DUFFERIN AND CLANDEBOYLE.  
THE EARL OF KILMERE.  
ALEXANDER J. ELLIS, Esq., F.R.S.  
HORACE HOWARD FURNESS, Esq., Philadelphia, U.S.A.  
MRS. HORACE HOWARD FURNESS.  
MADAME GERVINGE, Heidelberg.  
HENRY HEDRS GIBBS, Esq., M.A.  
THE EARL OF GOSFORD.  
Monsieur GUILLAUME GUIZOT, Paris.  
N. E. S. A. HAMILTON, Esq.  
The Rev. H. N. HUDSON, Cambridge, U.S.A.  
Professor T. H. HUXLEY, F.R.S.  
Professor J. K. INGRAM, LL.D., Trinity College, Dublin.  
Monsieur J. J. JUSSERAND, Dr. de Lettres, Paris.  
LORD LECONFIELD.  
Sir FREDERICK LIGHTON, F.R.S.  
H. R. H. PRINCE LEOPOLD, Duke of Albany.  
THE MARQUIS OF LOTHIAN.  
THE HON. J. RUSSELL BOWEN, D.D.L., Cambridge, U.S.A.
- SIR JOHN LORRIS, Bart., M.P., F.R.S.  
GEORGE MACDONALD, Esq., LL.D.  
THE DUKE OF MANSFIELD.  
Professor F. A. MASON, LL.D., Lawrence Coll. U.S.A.  
JAS. A. H. MURRAY, Esq., B.A., LL.D.  
Professor PAUL MEYER, Collège de France, Paris.  
The Rev. HUGH MONRO, M.A., LL.D.  
THE RE. HON. LORD MOULT-BELL.  
LADY MOUNT-TEMPLE.  
Professor MAX MÜLLER, Ph.D., Oxford.  
Professor G. W. OPPENHEIM, Ph.D., Gießen.  
Professor C. H. FRANK, M.A., M.P., Melbourne.  
THE EARL OF PEMBROKE.  
SIR HENRY RAWLINSON, G.B.  
HENRY REEVE, Esq., D.C.L.  
WILLIAM J. ROLFE, Esq., M.A., Cambridge, U.S.A.  
JOHN ROBERTS, Esq., M.A., LL.D.  
Professor SCHUBERT, Ph.D., Vienna.  
ALEXANDER SCHMIDT, Ph.D., Karlsruhe.  
Professor J. B. SEELYE, M.A., Cambridge.  
LADY SOUTHAMPTON.  
Professor G. STEPHENS, Copenhagen.  
Professor STORL, Christiania.  
Professor STORZENSKO, Ph.D., Moscow.  
P. H. STRATMANN, Ph.D., Krefeld.  
HENRY SWEET, Esq., M.A.  
Professor BERNHARD TES RINGE, Ph.D., Christiania.  
STRYKONINE THORSTADSON, Reykjavik, Iceland.  
Professor M. TRAUTMANN, Ph.D., Bonn.  
Professor C. H. UNGER, Christiania.  
E. GRANT WHITE, Esq., New York, U.S.A.  
Professor B. P. WILCKEN, Ph.D., Leipzig.  
Professor J. ZIMMERA, Ph.D., Berlin.

*Honorary Members:* MRS. LUCRETIA DEARFIELD (widow of the late President Garfield)

*Committee:*

- F. J. FURNIVALL, Esq., (M.A.), *Director*, 3, St George's Square, Primrose Hill, London, N.W.  
PETER BAYNE, Esq., M.A., LL.D.  
The Rev. W. A. HARRISON, M.A.  
JOSEPH KNIGHT, Esq.  
*Treasurer:* THOS. ALFRED SPALDING, Esq., LL.B., Argard, Bedford Park, Turnham Green, W.  
Hon. Sec.: KENNETH GRAHAME, Esq., care of Trübner & Co., 57, Ludgate Hill, London, E.C.

*Bankers:* THE ALLIANCE BANK, Bartholomew Lane, London, E.C.

*Publishers:* N. TRÜBNER & CO., 57 and 59, Ludgate Hill, London, E.C.

*Agents for North Germany:* ASNER & CO., 53, Mohren-Strasse, Berlin.

*Agent for South Germany, &c.:* KARL F. TRUBNER, 2, Münster Platz, Strassburg.